1939

The Patten families: genealogies of the Pattens from the north of Ireland, usually called "Scotch-Irish," with some branches of English ancestry settling in Maine and New Hampshire

Howard Parker Moore

Follow this and additional works at: http://digicom.bpl.lib.me.us/books_pubs

Recommended Citation
Moore, Howard Parker, "The Patten families: genealogies of the Pattens from the north of Ireland, usually called 'Scotch-Irish,' with some branches of English ancestry settling in Maine and New Hampshire" (1939). Books and Publications. 25.
http://digicom.bpl.lib.me.us/books_pubs/25

This Book is brought to you for free and open access by the Special Collections at Bangor Community: Digital Commons@bpl. It has been accepted for inclusion in Books and Publications by an authorized administrator of Bangor Community: Digital Commons@bpl. For more information, please contact ccoombs@bpl.lib.me.us.
THE PATTEN FAMILIES
THE PATTEN FAMILIES

GENEALOGIES OF THE PATTENS

from the North of Ireland, usually called "Scotch-Irish"

With some branches of English ancestry Settling in Maine and New Hampshire

By

HOWARD PARKER MOORE

Member New Hampshire Historical Society

Author of

"Descendants of Ensign John Moore of Canterbury, N.H." (1918)

The LANG FAMILY, (1935)

EDWARDS BROTHERS, INC.

ANN ARBOR, MICHIGAN

1939
Of this book there have been printed 150 copies only.

This copy is owned by

______________________________

whose Genealogy is found on the following pages (by generations beginning with immigrant ancestor)

1st. Generation ____________ page ______
2nd. " ____________ " ______
3rd. " ____________ " ______
4th. " ____________ " ______
5th. " ____________ " ______
6th. " ____________ " ______
7th. " ____________ " ______
8th. " ____________ " ______

(insert name and page above for quick reference)

Copyright 1939
Howard P. Moore

EDWARDS BROTHERS, INC.
Lithographers and Publishers
Ann Arbor, Michigan

iv
To my mother-in-law

SARAH M. DAY

wife of Samuel B. Hoyt and Zebulon E. Coffin

for many years a loved and honored member of my family

and

to her mother

ANN MARIA ROBINSON PAINE

daughter of Mary Patten and John Paine

and wife of

Reverend Hartley Wood Day

who is held in affectionate remembrance

1939

H.P.M.
THE PATTEN FAMILIES

The scope of this work;
All Patten Families in America are of two principal classes -
1. English Pattens, from William Patten settling in Cambridge, Mass. in 1635. Baldwin (1908) published this line in full.
2. "Scotch-Irish" (i.e., Scotch lineage) Pattens first coming (except for possible, but not found, instances before it) in 1718 with the great body of settlers of Londonderry, N.H.

The Scotch Pattens are to be found under the following groupings:
1. Letitia Patten wife of James Cochran.
2. Pattens of Bedford, N.H. and branch settling Kenebec Valley, Me.
3. Pattens of Chester, Auburn, Candia and Raymond, N.H.
4. " " Merrimack, N.H. with branch to Charleston, Me.
5. " " Deering, N.H.
7. Pattens of Descendants of the three brothers, Actor and Robert Patten of Maine and William Patten of Boston.

English Pattens have not been followed down except as to the following branches in New Hampshire and Maine.

A. Amesbury, Mass. branch settling in
   - Kingston, N.H.
B. Billerica, " " " " Temple, N.H.
C. Brookline, N.H. " " " Penobscot, Me.
D. Norton, Mass. " " " Westmoreland, N.H.
E. Amesbury, Mass. " " " Bangor, Me.
F. Billerica, " " " " Cherryfield, Me.
Patten
Every family history, to satisfy living descendants, must give what may be found on the subject. As we cannot go into a discussion of coat armor and who have the right, in America, to bear it, it is fair to say that in a strict sense very few in this country have the right to display coats of arms, crests, &c. But in a broader sense and because of a custom now quite widespread a use, particularly on stationery, as a showing of family pride, is permissible. Some half dozen styles of Patten insignia are to be found in England and one or two in Scotland.

For our illustration we have chosen the oldest and, as is usually the case the simplest. In heraldic language it is described as

"fusilly erm. and sa."

This means the diamond device (fusilly) with white ones having the tails, &c., of ermine in black, alternating with black diamonds (sable). It is one of the most striking insignia in Heraldry, unmixed as it was, anciently, or "quartered" by the arms of subsequent noble intermarriages. Black and white only.

We are told that as late as 25 years ago the seat of one branch of the Patten family "Winmarleigh" (11 miles south of Lancaster in Lancashire) not now in the possession of descendants of the Rt. Hon. John Wilson Patten, Lord Wilmarleigh, contained many replicas of the above design, together with a crest (a griffin's head, erased vert, beaked or) but the same motto in part "NULLA PALESCERE" which was there translated "to turn pale at no crime." The residence, of cottage style, age not stated, commands a beautiful view from the terrace.

William Patten, born Waynfleete, became Bishop of Winchester, in Hampshire. He had been head master there, in 1448 founding the Hall of St. Mary Magdalene. In 1457 King Henry VI (1422-1461) during the latter part of his reign and during the Wars of the Roses, sanctioned the creation of a college, which was founded at Oxford. Magdalen College (pronounced by the English "Mawdlen") became one of the most beautiful as it is one of the most celebrated of the group at Oxford University, and which Wood pronounced the "most noble and rich structure of the learned world." William Patten became Lord High Chancellor. He used the coat of arms above with the motto "NULLA PALESCERE CULPA" which descendants have translated "never made pale with guilt," a somewhat less equivocal legend than the Lancastrian.

A variant to this armor of a date somewhat later is

"Fusilly sable and ermine, on a chief of the first, three lillies."

A Scotch line of Patons (Paton to us commonly) has a different coat of arms, "azure, fleur de lys, or, between 3 crescents, argent" that is to say, golden lilies on a blue shield between three silver crescents. This was used by one James Paton, minister of Primrose Currington, Scotland. His motto was "VIRTUE VAGET." His period was during the residence of the Scotch-Irish in Ireland for he married in 1710 Margaret Ritchie and in 1722, Agnes Floss. He probably inherited his arms from a more militant ancestor but how far back an heraldic archivist would need a lot of time to ascertain.

Those wishing to use a coat of arms would, we think, be well advised to take that of this illustration "fusilly ermine and sable" with the motto

"NULLA PALESCERE CULPA."

Those visiting the British exhibit at the World's Fair may see William Waynfleete's coat of arms (they do not give his family name, "Patten") and note the queer heraldic rendering of ermine tails.
The earliest reference to any one bearing the name is only 55 years after the Norman Conquest of 1066, Richard of Chelmsford, county of Essex, in the year 1119. The location was Dagenham an estate which he had by reason of his marriage to an un-named "daughter of ------- and co-heiress" of Dagenham Court. Chelmsford is Northeasterly from London, on the old Roman road, near an arm of the North sea. The estate, the possession of which at that time was most likely by grant from the Conqueror, at least held by his consent, was also called Pattine or Patten. In 1376 John Patten a descendant is found there. In the reign of Henry VI (1422-1462) John's grandson was Nicholas and was styled "Lord of Dagenham." This alone indicates a succession of occupation of well over 300 years. In that lapse of time 8 or 10 generations of Pattens would have flourished, multiplied and have become dispersed over the country.

We find no American writer who has attempted to verify these things (or to amplify them), which are mentioned in Burke's "General Amory." Because the origin or derivation of every surname has been followed back by students we find that of Patten treated by Bardsey in his "Dictionary of English and Welsh Surnames" (1901). He quotes Burke's historical matter and adds, as to Richard of Dagenham, "from him the Pattens of Bank Hall, Lancashire claim lineal descent." As to the origin of the name, Patten, he quotes Lower's "Patronymica Britanica" (1860) as being derived from the "son of Patrick, from the nickname Pat or Pate, the diminutive being Patt-in or Patt-en, v. Paton and Pattison. Bardsey dogmatizes "I do not assert that this is true or false. All I say is that the Scottish or North English Pattens have no local derivation but are sons of Patrick." Meaning we venture to presume that Patten is not a "place-name" and that it is derived from Patrick. Harrison in his "Surnames in the United Kingdom" (1918) referring to Paton, Patten, Pattin says that "the names are so common in the North of England that there must be another source beside the French name." His construction of the name follows Lower and Bardsley as coming from the old Teutonic base "Pato" which he says is "probably a diminutive of Patrick with the French suffix "on." Perhaps the latest of these erudite gentlemen and scholars, not willing to break with such illustrious authorities as Lower and Bardsley in pontificating as to Patrick, was throwing out a hint of "another source" in a possible origin of Patten as an occupation name, that is, what the man did for a living. Pattens, wooden shoes or clogs had been in general use for hundreds of years as a substitute for leather in cold and wet occupations, even by priests on the stone floors of churches (vide Bardsley's reference to the period 1464 A.D. and also the use of pattens by gentlemen generally). Such clogs were often made of aspen wood, as being the lightest obtainable. There is a London guild of Patten makers which has come down from ancient days. It is well known that to this day
thousands of peasants in France and the Low Countries habitually use pattens, for the same reasons that their remote ancestors did. But as authorities seem to favor a derivation from "pato" as a form of Patrick with a French termination "en" or "in" it is, of course, inevitable that we go along and not conjecture as to whether the Pattens were named from the wooden shoes or the wooden shoes named from the Pattens. To a layman, however, the word seems good old Anglo-Saxon, or perhaps, Norman, any way an occupation name.

"General Armory" does not give the date, (the college was founded in 1457) but states that "William Patten, alias Waynfleete" was Bishop of Winchester, Lord High Chancellor of England and founder of Magdalen College, Oxford. Also that in the time of James I (presumably of England) there was one Mercury Patten who was Bluemantle Pursuivant of Arms. It appears also that marriage licenses in London show (1583) Edward Patten and Dorothy Wainforde, (1641) John Pattener and Ann Rayner and that London baptisms show (1695) Martha, daughter of Thomas in St. James', Clerkenwell. But these are nothing in face of so many possible similar records in the rest of England.

One John Patten was Dean of the Cathedral at Chichester (no date given) which is in Sussex near the English Channel. In Lancashire in the time of Henry VIII (1509-1549) Mary, daughter of Thomas Patten, married Wilson, Bishop of Sodor and Man. He took the name Patten, altered his coat of arms. Baldwin in his Patten Family (1907) found support for his theory that William Patten of Cambridge, Mass. (1636) was connected with the Pattens of Somersetshire, parish of Crewkerne, through indications in wills and deeds, 1661 to 1679.

In one or two accounts of the origin of the Pattens, printed in American histories or genealogies, it is asserted (on what authority we are left in the dark) that about the year 1490 Pattens from Chelmsford, England, removed to Ayrshire, Scotland. Also that after a hundred years or more some of these Scotch people went over to the North of Ireland, the year 1630 being given for this migration. It is true that religion-based emigrations began about that time but the bulk of the crossings took place much later, some families making a lodgment of only a year or two before taking ship for America. As it is impossible at the present day to prove that the Pattens in America had one common ancestor in Scotland, in fact as the presence in the North of Ireland and in America later of several Patten families indicates that a common ancestor must have been much farther back and shrouded in the mists of antiquity, we can take common ground only in these beliefs; that the New Hampshire and Maine Pattens were of pure Scotch blood, were uniformly Presbyterian in religion, had sojourned rather than settled for uncertain periods in the North of Ireland having crossed over largely for religious freedom from Scotland, probably Ayrshire, having infiltrated from some parts of England long enough ago to have become essentially Scots rather than Englishmen. But, as they kept their name, and it is found as early as 1119 near London, it is fair to assume that theirs originally was Saxon or else Norman blood.
WHY WERE THE SCOTCH IN THE NORTH OF IRELAND?

For those who have not the facilities or the time for making historical studies it may be well to state that the presence of Scotch people in Northern Ireland, commonly called Ulster, came about in this wise; Henry the 8th, (1509-1547) and his daughter, Elizabeth (1558-1603) had continuous and increasing Catholic troubles. By the early years of the reign of James I (VI of Scotland) son

of Mary Queen of Scots, (1603-1625), formidable rebellions in the North of Ireland raged and were crushed. In 1611 by decree nearly the whole of Ulster, Northern Ireland, reverted to the crown, six counties, nearly half a million acres. James endeavored to induce his countrymen to colonize there even going to the
extreme of force, at the same time giving over to the city of London the whole Coleraine section. By 1620 to 1625 a much larger settlement had resulted from the initial 20,000 Scotch people going over about 1611, principally from the neighboring county of Ayrshire, across the narrow strait. But soon after Charles I (1625-1649) took the throne the Scotch began to look at America. By 1636 Plymouth, Salem and Boston having been settled, an enterprise took form in Ulster which, had it been successful, would have eventually made a marked change in the position of the "Scotch-Irish" as they began to be and have since been called, much to the annoyance of some of their descendants who do not relish being thoughtlessly deemed of Irish blood. In 1636 some 140 Scotch people embarked in the ship "Eagle Wing" for America, planning a settlement at or near the mouth of the Merrimack River. They left Carrickfergus, near Belfast, encountered severe storms and halfway over, because of general sickness and a leaky ship, they turned back to port, being gone some eight weeks in all. The failure of this effort sufficed for a long time so that during the civil war in England and long afterward no organized emigrations took place.

During this period of more than two, almost three generations the Scotch in the North of Ireland consolidated their occupation of an alien land, multiplied and thrived laying the firm foundations of what is now the sound and racially integrated state of Ulster, a part of the United Kingdom, not of Eire.

The 17th Century did not end without a culmination of the intense religious differences between Catholic Ireland and Protestant Ulster. From April 20 till July 30, 1689, James II (1685-1688) in the person of his French supporter, Gen. DeRosen, laid siege to the city of Londonderry, a walled town, after most of the surrounding populace had fled to it for protection. The assaults were vicious and deadly, the besieged suffering revolting deprivations being obliged to subsist latterly on horse flesh, all kinds of minor animals and even rats. The story of the heroic defence in which more than a few Scotch-Irish emigrants to America participated, is told in all the histories covering this period, a good account being found in Potter's History of Manchester, N.H. The siege was lifted before the city collapsed, succor ships forcing their way in. It is said that King William (1689-1702) who defeated the forces of James at the battle of the Boyne less than a year later, was not over-indulgent to the North of Ireland people, much complaint being justified from heavy taxation and duties and the like causing some of the inhabitants to think of the freer air of America. But it was not until 1718 that several hundred of them addressed Governor Shute asking for a grant of land. An examination of this list of petitioners shows that a minority of the signers, and not mostly all, eventually became settlers, as shown by the names of Grantees in 1722 of the new town ten miles square which they called Nutfield and later Londonderry. Four small ships loaded with the emigrants reached Boston in 1718. Almost nothing is known of the identity and the hiring of these vessels, the financial backing, quite unlike the full literature of the Pilgrim enterprise to Plymouth, for instance. The Scotch were conservative and cautious and it must not be forgotten that only a few people came over then or at any time. The main body stayed in Ulster and their descendants, without much change, are there yet.
HOW THESE "PATTEN FAMILIES" CAME TO BE COMPILED

One day, more than a third of a century ago, after having ascertained most of the ancestral lines of my wife, Annie M. Hoyt, I asked her mother to tell me more of what she could recollect as to her grandmother, Mary Patten. She had difficulty in recalling even the following, which was set down and then given up for many years, as hopeless;

1. that she was born in Londonderry, or at least lived there most of her early life.
2. that she had a sister who married Nathaniel Heath of Sandown.
3. that she had an uncle, a sea captain, who brought two plates to her wedding.
4. that she had a brother, out west, well-to-do, who had a son who was a minister in Haverhill.

Later when the search was taken up, the Londonderry Pattens were examined. No Mary was found who could have fitted the case. Mary (Patten) Paine's undertaker's report or death record to the city of Manchester then yielded a clue to her parentage; Thomas Patten, birthplace not given, Sally Dodge, born Londonderry. No Thomas Patten then found there in vital statistics (later he was found in tax books and deeds) but two Thomas Pattens were found in adjoining towns, Raymond and Candia. This led to differentiating Pattens of those towns and of Chester, adding materially to the Patten lore of Londonderry. Through the City Library at Haverhill, Mass. it was learned that for one year a Rev. George W. Patten had been minister of the First Church (Unitarian). The Unitarian Society's headquarters in Boston then furnished his whole pedigree, including a second marriage in Sanbornton, N.H. Through relatives in that town it was found that the minister's son, Harold, was living in Quincy, Mass. He replied, cordially, that his grandfather's name was Samuel and not Thomas. He produced the letter written in 1832 from Canaan, N.H. by his grandmother. Grafton County wills then showed the will of Capt. Thomas not Samuel, refusal of probate, all the children, &c. Traditions preserved by Harold and his brother, Warren, opened the story of Privateersmen out of Marblehead in the Revolutionary War. Rev. G. W. Patten had also written an account. The Pattens of Marblehead yielded important genealogical material. The sister who married Nathaniel Heath was found; her gravestone was seen. The plates were never located, nor any other tradition of them but the probability of there having been a sea-captain Uncle was brought into the picture. So, while my mother-in-law did not remember much, it proved to be enough.

So much material had now been collected, not only as to the Marblehead-Londonderry-Canaan line, but of the Bedford, Chester, Candia, Brookline, stray English Patten lines in other towns in New Hampshire and Maine, and the large Maine lines themselves, that it was assuming the proportions of a book. The long study of so many Patten lines, some apparently conflicting, induced the feeling that for the benefit of those who might in future years be puzzled in trying to elucidate ancestry, what the compiler had learned should be published.

In trying to reach as many descendants as possible, all Pattens names in the telephone books of New England were copied, all births, marriages and deaths of Pattens in New Hampshire were taken off at the Vital Statistics' office in Concord; a great many wills and administrations were combed, numberless deeds were gone over for clues and lastly the almost thankless task of writing to Pattens or Patten descendants, by the hundreds, produced contacts, not always welcomed, with more or less (usually less) interested living persons. This last and final process was necessary to build up a sales list in order to try to recoup the cost of printing. The huge expense of research, correspondence and postage has been charged up to genealogical enthusiasm.

Aside from accomplishing what has proved to be for him a difficult task but involving the preservation of family records which seemed sufficiently worth while, the work has afforded much satisfaction in discovering Patten descendants who were interested in and proud of their ancestry. May their number never grow less.

H.P.M.
RELATIONSHIPS OF THE SCOTCH-IRISH PATTEN FAMILY GROUPS

It is found in tracing clues to relationships of the Scotch-Irish Pattens of Maine and New Hampshire that the facts are meager. Conclusions must be drawn with reserve. Nevertheless certain inferences are warranted.

Relationship, probably that of brothers, existed between William Patten of Merrimack and Robert Patten of Chester. On Oct. 30, 1734 the beneficiaries ("Proprietors") of Narraganset No. 5, drew in Boston their first allotments based on their service as soldiers in King Philip's War (1675) or their heirs did for them. No Patten participated. Lots, or the rights to them, began to be bought, sold, traded in, as most of the holders had no intention to settle on the far-away and wild land, leaving their good homes. So, on Dec. 22, 1736 we find that John Gridley, one of the Boston holders, had 2 lots in the 6th range (Nos. 8 and 17) the rights to which he got in October, 1733, "John Gridley for his father, Joseph" and "John Gridley for his grandfather John Mors" (Morse). In the 1736 record the name of Robert Patten is coupled with that of John Gridley (see Hist. Bedford, p. 129) in such a way as to indicate joint ownership. Two months before the December, 1736, meeting in Boston, William Patten had bought lot No. 14. Presumably it was the same property, through a re-numbering, for on the tax lists (see table, pages 654-5, Bed. Hist.) Lot 14 was William Patten's, "John Gridley original proprietor" and his other lot was No. 9 and John Morehed had acquired it. How Robert Patten and William handled any mutual transaction is not known, deeds not being given in all cases. Robert's arrangement with Gridley may have fallen through or been allowed to lapse. It is immaterial. The significant fact is that of a certain lot of land two Pattens, Robert and William were immediately successive owners. At the time Robert Patten had been in Boston for some years as a stone mason (see Chapter, Robert of Chester). While he and William may have been cousins it seems more likely that they were brothers, William being the younger, to judge from the births of their respective children.

From Matthew Patten's Diary it is plain that when he repeatedly refers (see Pattens of Bedford) to William Patten of Merrimack as "cousin" and "my cousin," makes articles of furniture for William's wife and daughter, draws a deed for his son, that they had the same grandfather or great grandfather and hence were first or second cousins. Courtesy cousinships were not uncommon in social intercourse but these seem something more real.

In 1869 Benjamin Chase published his History of Chester, obtaining from old people then living traditions which in the case of the Patten family caused him to say that "William and Robert brothers settled in Chester and were said to have come from Ayrshire, Scotland to Londonderry, Ireland." In the middle of Chase's century traditions were better vitalized and nearer the facts and this one
is entitled to respect, though between Ayrshire and Londonderry, Ireland a large gap in point of time could be inferable. We find, in deeds, no record of land ownership by William in Chester and hence the coupling of the name of William with that of Robert throws the more significance on tradition. The Candia historians (see Candia Pattens) got their traditions from a generation later, descendants of Robert's sons. Robert had come "from near Edinburgh, Scotland" to Boston, &c. To a Scot Ayrshire would not be near Edinburgh but Eaton and Moore, successively writing after interviewing Candians of a third generation, put down what the people said they thought the old ones had told them. But alas, what lapses may have occurred!

Several sequences are found in studying the Marblehead Pattens and those of Londonderry and Deering. Tradition in the Deering branch was that Samuel Patten, settler on his boughten lot in 1768, was born about 1735 in Londonderry, Ireland (was a lineal descendant of Margaret Stuart) and came in 1765 to Marblehead, Mass. Those relating the tradition to the historians of Hancock and other towns could not, we are persuaded, have known of the existence of the small Patten family for many years in Marblehead, headed by a John Patten, fisherman or mariner (see Marblehead Pattens). From Marblehead Samuel Patten came to Londonderry, N.H. where a John Patten had been since about 1750. In some way these two men acquired the right to a bit of primitive acreage in Deering then called "Society Land" and "Mason's property." We know of it because of the deed of 1771 when they jointly sold the lot. Samuel had gone up there 2 years before and settled on another that he had bought. Another case of two Pattens buying land together, an implication, considering the facts, that they were in some way related, probably as cousins as, of course, the two Johns could not have been brothers. There is also another link between Marblehead and Londonderry for when, after the Revolutionary War, sons of John of Marblehead settled down one of them, Thomas, settled in Londonderry (see Pattens of Londonderry and Canaan) and perhaps another brother, James R. (see Census of 1790) though if these had any relations with John's line then in town, we have not found them.

The large Scotch-Irish family of Pattens found in Maine are from Actor, Robert and William (see Chapters on those branches) who came to America about the same time as the other Pattens, namely from 1718 to 1728. Again in Matthew Patten's Diary we find links;

"Jan. 16, 1779, we had a far out cossin come from Saco to see us."
"April 25, 1779, Mr. Wheeler preached in Bedford he came on the 22d by recommendation from my friend Robt Patten of Bideford."

Though "friend" tends to nullify "cossin" the fact that the cousin "came to see us" is important. Cousins looked up cousins, no mere happenstance. When one notes the common Christian name "Matthew" in both the Bedford and the Maine lines and in no others, added significance is created, very welcome as there seem to be no other clues to relationships.
As it is probable that there existed at one and the same time a number of Patten families in Northern Ireland there is no added significance in the fact that those coming to America were all Scotch-Irish and were strongly Presbyterian in religion, though had it been otherwise our hypothesis of relationships would suffer.
LETITIA PATTEN WIFE OF JAMES COCHRAN

She was probably born about 1670, the age of her husband if he was, say, about 19 at the time of the siege of Londonderry. She was, therefore, about the age of John Patten of Bedford (father of Capt. Samuel and the Hon. Matthew) and may have been his sister, though this is pure conjecture. Tradition in the Adams family (see genealogy and the histories of New Boston and of Francestown, N.H.) is strong upon the point that both husband and wife, though perhaps not married at the time, were "victims of the great Papal siege of Londonderry, Ireland" which lasted from April 20th till June 30, 1689. Endurance of the hardships of that fearful ordeal, for which see Potter's history of Manchester for a good account, would have established a definite tradition which should have been a dutiful relation, parents to children, for many generations. Many of those who took refuge came from without the walls, hence Letitia and James may not have been permanent residents of Londonderry itself. It is said that the family of Letitia and James Cochran consisted of themselves and

1. THOMAS, born 1702,
2. PETER "who removed to New Jersey."
3. MOLLY, "married James Wilson, remained in Topsham, having come to America in 1720."
   It was probably with the company in four ships arriving in Boston in 1718, tarrying the first winter at Falmouth (Portland) when the bulk of them returned to Boston and vicinity, holding together for a settlement which was made at Nutfield, which they later called Londonderry. There are many Wilson descendants of Molly and James in Maine.
4. (a daughter, named not preserved).

Of Molly it was said that "she landed in Halifax" (undependable) and settled in Topsham "where the father died." And "The family removed to Londonderry." This would apply to Letitia, the widow, sons Thomas and Peter and to the un-named daughter. In all likelihood the widow, Letitia, married again, presumably in Londonderry. It should not be impossible to trace her, perhaps the first Scotch Patten in America, her unusual and beautiful Christian name, lending itself to victory through the process of elimination of all other Letitiass.

Children of James Cochran and Letitia Patten.

1. DEACON THOMAS, born 1702, North of Ireland, died Nov. 20, 1791 at 89, married about 1730 in Londonderry, N.H. Jeanette Adams, daughter of James Adams and Elizabeth Elder, born, Ireland, 1708, died New Boston 1784 at 76. He was a carpenter and leading citizen of New Boston to which he came about 1748, residing on the edge next Francestown. Rev. Mr. Parker in his history of Londonderry (1854) mentions William Adams as an early settler but does not mention Jeanette. He is also lacking a mention of the Cochran family though it was one of the first and most prominent in Londonderry, no genealogy of which has been compiled. Thomas Cochran was a deacon of the first church. Children:
   1. JAMES, born Lon. 1731, died 1772 at 41, thrown from a horse, married Christina Aiken of Londonderry, resided "Cochran Hill" New Boston. Their children were;

2. ROBERT, born Lon. removed to Charleston, S.C., died 1824 at 88, married _______ Elliott.

3. JOHN (1737-1825) married Elizabeth Boyce, resided Cochran hill, New Boston and had 15 children; (see History of New Boston).

4. PETER (1739-1828) married Mary McCurdy, resided New Boston. 8 children, (see History of New Boston).

5. THOMAS (1742-1770), unmarried.

6. LETITIA, born Lon. married Robert Moore of Londonderry.

7. ELIZABETH, married Robert Hopkins of Windham.

ii. PETER, born North of Ireland, "went to New Jersey."

iii. MOLLY, born North of Ireland, married James Wilson and settled in Topsham, Maine. The Wilsons were a large family in that town and vicinity. See Sinnett's Williams and note Parker's Londonderry, James Wilson (wife not named) who came from Londonderry Ireland soon after the settlement to Londonderry, N.H. had had 13 children, a grandson, James, the inventor of the geographical globes, getting an interesting account.

iv. (daughter) not named by tradition and we find no identification.
THE PATTEN FAMILY OF BEDFORD

In 1903 the History of Bedford, N.H. was published by the town and at the same time the "Diary" of the Hon. Matthew Patten. Study of both books involves serious difficulties as neither has an Index. If the items relating to the pioneers, Capt. Samuel and Judge Matthew Patten, could be assembled and correlated a larger measure of justice to these important men would result. A "Day-book" as he himself called it, the entries are principally a record of money transactions and those of barter, debts owed and owing and briefly, the day's doings in work or in journeying, with an occasional reference to family matters. Of such rugged individualists, the Merrimack River settlers, no other authentic account exists covering so long a period, 1754-1790. The time will come when such evidence at first hand of the life of those times will be cherished as few works are to be. "Matthew Patten's Diary" will be quoted.

BEDFORD

On the pages entitled "Relationships" and in the Chapter on Merrimack, N.H. Pattens will be found information of interest to Bedford Pattens. In the Bedford History on pages 654 and 655 is found a tax list showing those who paid in 1738, 1739 and 1740 in the Bedford settlement as well as in that of Merrimack, then called "Baboosick," a few miles below on the same side of the river. Only 16 "present settlers on Merrimack River" were among those in Bedford. Samuel Patten paid on Joseph Thorn's lot No. 20, Matthew Patten on Samuel Gile's lot, No. 40. They had bought these lots but how much they had paid for them we do not know. They were not down as paying the minister's rate of Jan. 24, 1738-9, which would imply that they had not settled then or at least had not been there a full year. They paid the uniform rate of 5 shillings each on the second assessment of Jan 9, 1739-40 as well as the assessments for highways, meeting house, Souhegan bridge and the Baboosick bridge. Due to the methodical habits of Matthew Patten this ancient tabulation of taxes of the period reveals the actual settlers and also shows only 2 landowners were "non-settlers," Capt. John Goffe and Benjamin Kidder. In 1850 a Centenary celebration was held in Bedford and it was stated that by 1750 the population had increased in Bedford to 50 families, comprising some 200 to 250 souls.
Robert and James Walker in the fall of 1737 "crossed the river" (from the Londonderry side) and began cutting down the forest in the future Bedford and made a clearing for the log house which they erected that winter. In the spring following (1738) they received as companions two young men "from Dunstable," Samuel and Matthew Patten, who lived with them until they could provide their own habitation. Not for a year or two did the parents of Samuel and Matthew join them from "down country." John and Mary Patten were well into middle life and as it proved the father was not able to endure the rigors of a new settlement many years. Robert Walker had "been brought up by his grandfather from a child" showing that he did not live with his father, Andrew, who died 1741 in Billerica, Mass. leaving a widow, Jean. James Nichols, the grandfather, died shortly after making his will "weak" and by "his mark" in Londonderry, March 16, 1725-6, leaving a share of his homestead to Robert Walker. Archibald Stark, another son-in-law, who married daughter Eleanor Nichols, was a witness to the execution of the will. Not for eight and a half years would the Judge allow the probate. From 1733 until nearly 1737 Robert Walker and his brother James, (the latter had, presumably, come up from the father's home in Billerica) worked with their "Uncle Stark making turpentine" on the Londonderry-Derry-field side of the Merrimack (Bed. Hist. p. 1101). The Stark home (where Archibald's third son, Major-Gen. John Stark, was born in 1728) in the southern part of Londonderry was burned down in 1736 but before that the Starks with the Walker boys had been making turpentine from the pitch-pine trees, if the "three years" period is correct. The location was about opposite where the Walkers and the Pattens made their clearings, so, literally "they crossed the River" (Bed. Hist. 1101) when they chose their sites with other newcomers, mostly from Massachusetts. It is hardly to be believed that the Walkers camped down on land of their own selection without acquiring the title in a legal way when land could be secured so cheaply. The lists show that by Jan. 1739-40 they had the ownership of the Joseph Sable and Henry Letibor (sic) lots and that Alexander Walker, probably a brother and he later of Goffstown, had secured Esq. John Arnold's lot.

FROM WHENCE DID THE PATTENS COME TO BEDFORD?

The inference that the young Walkers and the young Pattens had been close neighbors seems reasonable when the words "from Dunstable" (Bed. Hist. p. 1101) are recalled. The ten-year (or was it nearly 20?) "blank period" in the whereabouts of the John Patten family leaves room for a lot of conjecture. Dunstable and Billerica adjoined in the old days. Although no land transactions are found concerning John Patten, father of Samuel and Matthew, on the Middlesex County records and no church or town records have been found, it is probable that for some
years at least John Patten and his two boys (and there may have been girls; we have no data) were living in Billerica, Tewksbury or old Dunstable, perhaps a poor man working for his living on the farms of others. Some item may turn up sometime in the Probate records that will give a clue, or in land records, as a witness, or what not. Samuel, at any rate, found a wife, born in Tewksbury in 1722.

From the Bible of Joseph Patten (1781-1858) grandson of Capt. Samuel of Bedford, we learn, that John Patten, father of Capt. Samuel and Hon. Matthew, may have come to America in 1728. Samuel "arrived in the 14th year of his age." He died in 1792 at 78, was therefore born about 1714. 14 years later would have been 1728; The basis for the printed statement (Bed. Hist. 1026) that he "came to this country with his family in 1728" seems to have been the Bible record.

The Bible printed in Brattleboro in 1822 is owned by Mr. Roland Taylor Patten and kept in safe deposit. It was the property of his great grandfather, Joseph Patten, merchant of Skowhegan. We have not seen the book but what purports to be an exact copy of the text of the first four paragraphs is as follows:

"John Patten, my great-grandfather from the North of Ireland died in Bedford, New Hampshire, on the 14th of April, 1745, aged 75 years.

"Mary Gammel, afterward his wife from the same place, died in Bedford on the first of October, 1764, aged 81 years.

"Samuel Patten, their son and my grandfather, was born in Ireland and arrived in America in the fourteenth year of his age, was married to Mary Bell on the twenty-fifth of December, A.D. Seventeen hundred and forty-six and died in Bedford, N.H. on the 23rd day of April, A.D. 1792, aged 78 years.

"His wife was born in Tewksbury, Massachusetts, A.D. 1722 and died in Bedford, N.H. on the 19th day of May A.D. 1818 aged 94 years."

The text of the foregoing and of entries dealing with his and certain succeeding generations is consistent (with one inadvertent exception) with authorship of the record in Joseph Patten. On the cover of the Bible is printed "Joseph and Joanna Patten."

In the year 1718 one John Patten arrived in Boston. The Court of Sessions of the Peace, Suffolk County, Mass. has this record;

"Patten, John, Boston, Mass. arrived from Northern Ireland in the ship WILLIAM, Robert Montgomery, Master, with a wife and child."

(Bolton's IMMIGRANTS to N.E., pp. 152-3)

No other John Patten than he of Bedford, born about 1672, can be found to tentatively fit this case. He had a wife and child in 1718, the year of the above record. Matthew was born in 1719 though the Bedford history stated that the event took place in Ireland. The words "afterward his wife" could not be taken as meaning that John Patten married Mary Gammel in America for "their son" Samuel was born in Ireland and remained there nearly 14 years. The word "afterward" is therefore redundant and meaningless. With that out of the way and disregarding the Matthew birth as having been in the old country (as a natural but erroneous assumption) we have only the definite statement of the Bible that Samuel did not arrive in America until the fourteenth year of his age, to conflict with
accepting the 1718 arrival as applying to John, the father of Samuel and Matthew. Of course it might have been "the fourth year of his age" or it might have been a vague recollection or a misplaced one. We shall, nevertheless, accept the year, 1728 or thereabouts, as the crossing, reserving the 1718 item as a basis for further investigation. "The fourteenth year of his age" has the ring of dependable tradition.

Mary Gammel (a phonetic for Gamble, the present or usual form) was from the North of Ireland, it appears and married John Patten there probably shortly before 1713, when Samuel was born. If so she was nearly 30 years old. There may have been other children before Samuel, especially girls, of whom, as a rule the records gave less scrupulous attention. If she and John Patten came to this country in 1718 she was 35 but if not until 1728, she was 45 years of age, son Samuel being a lad of 14. We may easily suppose that if they came over at that age (John being 57) they had some very definite anticipations. Did Patten or did Gamble relatives assure them that America would better their condition? If not too poor to bring anything after paying passage money they doubtless had with them some household articles. We do not find any purchase of house or lands in Middlesex County, Mass. for this John Patten. The English Pattens, descended from William of Cambridge (see Patten Genealogy, 1908, by Thomas W. Baldwin, whose wife was a Patten) were in, Billerica and Tewksbury and all through that vicinity and owned property. If John and Mary had only Samuel, who was old enough to help, and Matthew, born 1718, they could have gotten along, living with and working for someone, possibly her relatives or his. We only know that between 1738, when the boys had a rough home in Bedford, and 1746 when John, the father, died, the parents had arrived in Bedford. We do not find in the diary that Matthew mentioned his mother's family, the Gambles. Only one of that name appears, William Gammel in Londonderry. He removed to Chester, died in 1785 at 77 whereby it appears he was born about 1708. Mary, wife of John Patten, born about 1685, may have been an aunt. The family could not have been a large one. Archibald ("Archie") Gamble of Manchester, married Elizabeth, born about 1764, daughter of David Patten of the Chester line.

Mary, the mother, doubtless lived with the elder son, Samuel. She is mentioned a few times in the Diary, appears to have been provident, as shown by being able in April, 1758, to loan Matthew four dollars which he paid back in August together with a Pistareen which she had sent him to buy for her an article of bedroom equipment. Sept. 6th, 1762 he borrowed of his mother 47 pounds and went to Portsmouth on a horse he borrowed of Gawn Riddle. In December he borrowed 24 pounds more (the pound being then of relatively small value) with no record of paying back either sum though he doubtless made it up to her. In September 1764 he paid a pistareen (which gives us some idea of the value of that bit of currency) "for two pounds of honey to Jean Barnett for my mother." She may then have been in her last illness. When he bade his mother goodbye on starting to the northward on a long surveying trip he was never to see her again. She died "of a considerable lingering illness" on a date undeterminable from the Diary, while he was far away, in October (the 1st, the 21st or the 25th, from various sources, but, from the Diary apparently the latter) 1764 and was laid to
rest beside her husband, John, who had died 18 years before. She was in her 81st year. She had 16 grandchildren living, there having died but two, both named Matthew. The attempts of both Matthew, Sr. and Samuel to perpetuate the name failed and were not renewed. After Matthew's baby died in March, 1755, he wrote "John Little made the coffin" for the 13 months old child. 24 years later he wrote "put up 2 stones to Matthews grave" and was then moved to put up the gravestones he had bought, with the "led" to set them with, some 3 years before, in memory of his father. The headstone, made to the order of the sons "down country" is a creditable one, well lettered and ornamented and is well preserved in the old cemetery in Bedford where without "uncouth rhymes and shapeless sculpture decked" it may still "implore the passing tribute of a sigh."

There sleep, the pioneers of the Pattens, side by side, near their last home on earth.

One of the most serious influences in the lives of Samuel and Matthew Patten was the schism in the church which began early, perhaps within a year after the Rev. Mr. John Houston came up from Londonderry, his birthplace, in 1757. He was a younger man than the Pattens, by 10 and 4 years, respectively, having been born in 1723, dying in Bedford in 1798. For a number of years Matthew recorded the source or the substance of the texts. It was not long afterward that the minister's views as to authority and discipline resulted in an attitude not conducive to harmony. Samuel and Matthew and their neighbors the Walkers had been active in building the church and keeping it going. They became leaders in upholding the views of the majority of the people. The Rev. Mr. Parker of Londonderry in his typical "ministerial history" of his town printed in 1854, (for one of the best see Rev. Mr. Runnel's SANBORNTON) chose to ignore what was undoubtedly one of the longest and deepest religious controversies in New England. There was much dissent as to Mr. Houston's handling of affairs as well as to his views, which, after 1762 became brittle. His frequent absences to fill other pulpits resulted in his being called to account and finally he was paid strictly as per contract, by the Sunday, there being disputation as to his and their records. In 1762 he was instrumental in having the Presbytery try Samuel and Matthew Patten. They were found guilty of "withdrawing from Mr. Houston's performances without evidences" &c. Being willing to worship elsewhere the Pattens and some others asked Mr. Houston "for a dismissal." Mr. Houston continued with a reduced congregation until in May 1775 when the church voted to lock the door on him. On July 17th Matthew Patten wrote in his Diary "Mr. Houston was judged an enemy to this country." He had become a pronounced loyalist. Instead of leaving the scene to labor in some other vineyard Mr. Houston chose to perpetuate the feudist feelings by remaining in town until his death in 1798. The church had no settled pastor until some years after his death, in fact until 1804, when most of the early protagonists had passed away. In 1768 lawsuits had resulted and during one, Capt. Samuel Patten was arrested.
He won his suit on appeal "on the merits of the case" (Diary) to the high court at Portsmouth, but the bitterness must have been slow in passing off. Preachers occasionally came to Bedford and the Pattens attended church occasionally in other villages. In April 1779, during the War, Mr. Wheeler came "by recommendation of my friend, Robert Patten of Bideford," the preceding January Matthew having written "we had a far out cousin come from Saco to see us." In those times to neglect the baptism of children was looked upon with seriousness but Matthew Patten waited until June 18, 1779 when "Mr. Davidson preached in Bedford" when he had his five youngest children baptised, David, Mary, Alexander, Jean and Sarah "who we would not have baptised by Mr. Houston while he was minister in Bedford." For nearly 20 years (1751 to 1770) these children were born and, at their baptisms, their ages ran from 9 up to 18 years. In 13 years from 1757 till 1770 only 96 births are found on the town books, many more than would be found on the church record of baptisms, though we are not told as to the number of the latter in the Bedford History. There is no doubt that the profound alienation between Pastor and people had a retarding effect on the town as well as a spiritual hardening of the minds of not only Samuel and Matthew Patten but by far the larger part of their neighbors.

Standing together in their loyalty in the church matters, the brothers, Samuel and Matthew, were never found to fail in any duty as citizens, as many instances of their ungrudging and unceasing toil attest in the pages of the town books and in Matthew's diary. In their family relations they were always helping with their farm work, sons and daughters freely interchanging tasks, borrowing animals and utensils, accommodating one another in money necessities. Much had to be done "on trust" and liquidations had to run for long and indefinite periods. The Diary records innumerable events relating to calving, slaughtering, planting, harvesting, hunting, playing, the tragedies of animal life, fishing, civil and criminal trials, surveying, &c.

Items as to the settlement of the town, the church controversy and other matters involving both brothers having been presented we now pass to Matthew Patten individually and then to Samuel, though many actions will continue to concern both brothers.

HON. MATTHEW PATTEN OF BEDFORD

Born in 1719 and 6 years younger than his brother, Samuel, Matthew probably continued to reside in their joint home for a time after Samuel's marriage to Mary Bell in 1746. Four years later, however, in 1750 Matthew himself had found a wife in one of the most prominent families in Londonderry, the McMurphys.

In her 29th year Elizabeth McMurphy and Matthew Patten of Bedford were married; both rather older than commonly. The diary not commencing until later years we do not know where the earlier of their 11 children were born. Matthew soon had to have a separate house, probably building a very modest one, though not of logs as saw mills were operating. During nearly all of his long life this structure had to serve the needs of a rapidly growing family and there
must have been some crowding in the limited quarters of those days. Not until within 10 years of his death was Matthew able to provide a more substantial home. Even after 36 years he was too poor to build a large two story residence. It was not finished until 1786. The Diary has as its frontispiece a picture of the structure, which by the beginning of the present century was dilapidated and apparently unoccupied. We present a similar picture.

In 1754 when the Diary begins Matthew Patten had been a Justice of the Peace for some 3 years. It was an office for the trial of small local causes, of the official Notary of the Province, the important town official and the representative of the Provincial Government in the community. He was "Squire Patten" until he became Judge Patten. This is the modest Diary item:

(Feby. 5, 1776) "Went to Amherst and was Qualified by Mr. Claget and Doctor Nichols a judge of Probate and a justice and I lodged at Mr. Heldreths."

A few days before (Feb. 1, 1776) his diary records that he was at the inquest of Thomas Shirley of Chester who died from injuries as the result of being struck by the heel of a scythe "in the hands of John Patten of Chester"; outcome of the inquest not stated. (B. Chase's Chester, p. 355.) This is the only time a Patten of Chester was mentioned in the diary. Did he go as a relative or friend of the family or a friend of the Shirley family, or as Justice of the Peace, officially? No attribution of unfriendly intent either in Diary or Chase's history, so it was probably an accident. John Patten of Chester lived on his father's homestead on shore of Lake Massabesic in what is now Auburn, near "Devil's Den." If the Shirleys lived near, it was not over 5 or 6 miles from Bedford and Matthew was the nearest justice available.

From the earliest years Matthew Patten seems to have had a knack of running lines, surveying lots of land and later was entrusted with the important duties of defining the bounds of new grants that influential people were continually securing in the wildernesses up North. The hardships of country life were bad enough when a horse's back formed the only means of getting about along the narrow trails from settlement to settlement through the woods. With no vehicles but narrow sleds in the winter it was years before even cart paths were smoothed between stumps and boulders. In Feb. 1763 Matthew surveyed for 19 days in the Pemigewasset section and in 1765 he "went surveying to Piermont" and then back to Rummey. July 26, 1759 "my wife went to her brother Alexander's" "in a frett" but how she got there is not stated nor when she returned to her spouse after "making up." His mill used Cohasbrook at the outlet of Lake Massabesic, now in the city of Manchester. "In a frett" she could walk the 5 or 6 miles in a couple of hours. In the meantime he was busy, "made a wash tub for ourselves" and worked on legal affairs. They went "chestsnutting but made a poor hand of it" and one June day in 1758 he "went a frolicking to Namaskeag with my wife." It was up to Amoskeag falls.

In 1755 his wife and Matthew met with a serious loss in the death of her influential father, John McMurphy of Londonderry. He was sick at Portsmouth while on business. Matthew went down twice. Rev. Mr. Parker notes that the town books recorded the fact that "the funeral was in the presence of an
extraordinary company." The family was prominent, several brothers and a sister surviving.

From the earliest years the fishing in the river and at the falls of the Merrimack at Amoskeag was not only great sport but provided much food, fresh and salted. In July 1760 Matthew caught a "sturgeon" (sturgeon) weighing 94 pounds; 6 ft. and 2 inches long. May 26, 1762 he and Deacon Robert Walker caught in one day 230 shad and on June 25, 1764 Matthew alone caught 361 shad. Net making and necessary gear entailed partnership. The requirements were so extensive that allotments were permanent. A great quantity of fish was taken by seines. "The Patten seine was drawn on the West side of the river at the head of Smith's falls" (Hist. Bed. 78). On one occasion Matthew caught a salmon weighing 33 lbs. and the same day his companions took salmon weighing between 20 and 30 lbs. each. Eels were plentiful.

To preserve the fish Matthew, in 1774, went down to Newburyport with hoops (for sale) and brought back "salt out of a sloop." He was always ready to take a day off for hunting and bagged much game and occasionally shot deer and bears. Enormous flocks of pigeons, of a type now practically extinct, were, in season, taken with crude net-traps.

Household events were recorded, the coming of shoemakers to make up footwear for the whole family for a year, out of leather tanned on the premises, clothes made by perambulating tailors from cloth woven on the home place by the family. Fullers and other trained artisans were visited at a distance, having beaten paths to their doors, showing where Emerson got his much quoted phrase. In 1764 Matthew "sent 10 pounds of beaver to be made into hats," in Boston.

In October 1760 at the fair at Londonderry his bridle and stirrups were stolen. In 1762 "I went to my new place" which was "up Piscataquog River" toward New Boston though he never lived there. He sold it in 1768 for $210 and at once paid up a lot of little old debts. Dec. 1, 1765 "my wife came home. Wm. Morrow brought her from her mother's as far as Robert McClure's and she came home from there on foot"; a good distance too for his place was in Merrimack.

On April 20, 1775 "got melancholy news Gen. Gage's troops fired on our countrymen at Concord." The people met at Bedford meetinghouse at nine in the forenoon and arranged that 20 men
Next day, the 21st, Matthew sent off his two oldest boys, John and Samuel. In the next engagement, the battle of Bunker Hill, June 17, 1775, John the 23-year old farmer's son, was shot through the left arm. But on December 9, 1775 "John set off for the army. Bob went with him as far as Esq. Lovewell's with the horse," so John trudged on leaving his 18-year old brother to go back to the life at home. It may have been a pathetic parting but Bob was to see something of a "Yankee Doodle" spectacle soon and it might well have been written by him that "Father and I went down to camp" for on the first day of the new year Matthew Patten wrote that, in a sleigh, "Bob went with me to tarry a year." On Jan. 3, 1776 they were at the camp and "viewed the encampment at Cambridge and Prospect Hill and I lodged at Col. Stark's barracks in his bed." The next month Matthew Patten was chosen a Representative to the General Court at Exeter and went to the sessions regularly. May 1, 1776 "went with my bros Samuel" (meaning his brother Samuel's son, Samuel, aged 14) "to see Col. John Stark who came from New York yesterday." In May he was with the Committee of Safety, as a member. On the 21st, a letter from his son, Robert, to his mother reached Bedford with the tragic news of the death of his son, John Patten, of smallpox at Isle of Noix on June 20th. The unfortunate boy took the disease while at "Chambike" in Canada with the Army and participated in the quick retreat of the forces, only to succumb. In August in a letter to his brother the father learned that his son Robert was "gone to Fort George to the hospital sick." Matthew borrowed ready money and set out for New York state, found his son was better and had gone on to Ticonderoga where, from the 16th to the 22nd of August, 1776, Bob was with Col. Stark "on furlough." After John's death Matthew Patten railed bitterly at King George, writing "That wicked Tyranical Brute (Nea worse than a Brute) of Great Britain." Once while in Portsmouth, his wife sent their son, David, for him as "Susanna and Jane were supposed to be dangerously ill" (with a debilitating malady). On Jan. 15, 1779 "General Stark, his wife and son, Archibald, came to see us." The very next day was the one when "We had a far out cossin from Saco to see us."

By December 1779 the Continental currency had become so depreciated that Matthew Patten paid $65 for a black silk handkerchief and $15 for a quire of paper. In August 1780 he sold his "rights" in the new town of Dartmouth for $1500 in money and some flour. In May, 1781, he bought two gimlets for $30 but in July the new dollars came out, 80 of the old for one of the new. About that time he bought a barrel of rum, 32 gallons. Whenever there was a lying-in he at once went out and bought or borrowed as much as 5 or 6 quarts of rum. In the winter of 1781-2 "David and Alexander went to school to cypher for the first time." They were 20 and 16 years of age respectively. In June 1784 he went to Newbury, Mass. to see son, James, who was working there. In September, 1784 his daughter, Betsey, (25) went to her uncle Telford's, in Chester "to live there." Betsey was married (probably on April 23, 1785) to Hugh Telford of Chester, the event being celebrated at the Bedford home, though not recorded by her father. She had gone to her aunt's, Jean McMurphy's, wife of John, father of Hugh, and there the acquaintance ripened. A few days before Betsey's departure, with the unexpected result, Matthew records the raising of a barn, being
assisted by 6 quarts of borrowed rum. In Feb. 1785 his boy, Alexander, "borrowed William Wallace's horse to go to Chester for his mother." Aug. 2, 1789 "I went to James and Robert at their places," Robert having married Jane Shirley, their first child, John, having been born in 1788. All hands hauled clay that fall and winter and soon started to burn brick. In 1786, April, David "set out for Belfast" (Maine) taking a fish net with him. The day before his father "knit a shad net for David to carry to the Eastward with him." On June 13 "David came home from Belfast" with no explanation in Diary. May 17, 1788 the Selectmen wrote out a certificate of character for David, to be carried on some journey. It was probably the one referred to in Bedford History (pp. 588-9) as being when "in the Spring of 1788 a colony of several families started thence" (the fertile lands of the Ohio country) "from Bedford and settled at Marietta, the first settlement of which--the oldest in Ohio--was commenced that year." James Patten, the oldest living son, then in his early thirties, was evidently one of the emigrants (though the Diary is silent) but not actually leaving until after August 1789 when the Diary shows his presence. In 1790, however, the next year, he was out there and needed a shirt. Matthew on Dec. 1, 1790 wrote his son (per Ensign Patterson)

"we have no linen at present to make one of. We called on Robert Spear for the linen he owes you and he has none but promised that he will pay the cloth in the spring. He would have let me have his own shirt but it is much worn with divers patches and holes that need patches which I would not take for I think it is only fit to make baby things of."

This letter clearly shows the lack of resources in Hon. Matthew Patten's family. In the sere and yellow leaf he was a poor man, as will be further seen from the letter he wrote appealing for financial help in 1791. James and one Choat of Worcester Co. Mass. with 3 other settlers in the Ohio region were taken prisoners and marched almost naked to an Indian town 150 miles from Detroit in the dead of winter, and subjected to abuse. Choat escaped and, in Bedford, told of his ordeal, saying James could be rescued for $100. After 37 subscribers had responded to the following appeal by Matthew Patten the money was sent to Detroit, via Montreal.

"And being moved by paternal affection as well as humanity I have used my utmost endeavors to borrow the money but I have not been able to procure it or any part of it. And being advised by a number of my good neighbors to raise said sum by subscription these are therefore to pray for assistance of all my friends and neighbors to advance to me such sum as they please to enable me to redeem my son out of the hands of his cruel savage enemies whose tender mercies are cruelties, hereby assuring every person who may advance any money they shall be paid as soon as it is in my power to do it with the hearty thanks of their humble suppliant."

James was nevertheless held in captivity for three years and in June, 1795 $70 was paid, half down, balance in one month, but the Indian changed his mind, later exchanging James for another. "Without clothes, money or friends" James returned to the Ohio settlement to find he was considered dead, his lands taken possession of by the Ohio company, his father dead and the estate settled without him. His brother, however wrote him it would be made right. This brother was probably David, who has been given an excellent character in all the records.
Later, when conditions were better David wrote his brother, James, in the Ohio country, on March 31, 1800, as follows:

"The American commerce flourishes much better than heretofore in consequence of our small but gallant Navy. Officers and men distinguish themselves to be free men. In this Winter, 1799-1800, five keel pieces have been drawn from Henniker to Boston of 5½ tons each to add to our fleet." The road (adds Bed. Hist., p. 532) was through Bedford and the timber was undoubtedly drawn by oxen.

The date is not apparent from the diary but it was probably about 1788, that Matthew Patten ceased to be judge of Probate. In May, 1786, perhaps as significant of his lessening importance, the judge of the Superior court at Amherst would not delay a trial a single day for Matthew's belated witnesses. He lost his case, paid heavy costs, court and personal. About 1782 rafting had begun heavily on the Merrimack to the future city of Lowell at the falls of the river at "Pentucket" (now Pawtucket Falls). In March, 1783, his sons David and Alexander, and his brother's sons, John and Joseph, worked locally "at their mill dam." July 10, 1783 all began to rejoice over the news of Peace, after the long-drawn out War for Independence. As early as 1759 Matthew had a dispute with deacon Moore "our difference in the little meadow." The trial, delayed until 1783 won Matthew a nominal amount, though the costs he had been put to were heavy. In 1786 it seems that Matthew borrowed money on a note to pay up his taxes in which were included those of his son, James, who had not yet left for the Ohio country. On Oct. 10, 1786 there is the entry in the Diary "moved into our new house." This is the house showing far from good condition, of which a picture makes the frontispiece of the printed volume of the Diary. In November they dug a well 20 feet deep with 4 feet of water in it. In the following January they "brought the loom from the old house." Mary Logan died Sept. 3, 1787, widow of John Bell, a few days after "my David writ her will" making Matthew Patten her executor. In Sept. 1787 Matthew made a trip to Dunstable (Nashua) to get an opinion in the Greg will case. May 13, 1788 "David got home from Alexandria with the flour of four bushels of wheat he got for his keeping school there last winter."

About this period the recording of events in the Diary began to flag. There was also a let-up in the goings and comings; he was slipping. The printed book is evidently in error in giving 1799 for what was doubtless 1790, as when (on April 23rd) "I drew Margaret Patten's will." She died at 36 soon after (May 26, 1790) his brother's unmarried daughter, of consumption. Five years of unrecorded events, followed a brave effort in June and July (1790) to continue. The Diary closed its pages. On August 27, 1795, the History records, that he was carrying their dinner to men in the hay field. He stopped under a tree where he was, later in the day, found dead. His stout heart had given out at last in the 76th year of his age.
For 22 years his widow, Elizabeth McMurphy, lived on, dying at 88 in 1817. Of the 11 children, all except Matthew lived to maturity. John died at 24 in the Army. Susannah, the oldest girl, became the weaver of the household, later marrying Thomas Taggart, probably of the Bedford family of the name but untraced. Robert learned to make the shoes of the family, then married and had a family. David never married, taught school in Alexandria where there were many Pattens though unrelated, became a surveyor and conveyancer, was a good penman, became Town Clerk, headed the family after his father's death. A tribute to his character is found on page 1040 of the Bedford History. He lived on the home place with his three unmarried sisters, they carrying on after his death in 1836 and then died, one by one, in 1847, 1850 and 1852. It is interesting to read that when the earlier History of Bedford was being prepared (about 1850) they answered the inquiries of the compiler, Dr. Woodbury, that they remembered about the Battle of Lexington,

"Oh, yes, very well, never shall forget. Brother John came home that night and we sat up all night, baking bread and making small-clothes for brother John and John Dobbin who went away early in the morning. The soldiers kept coming along and we kept giving away the bread and meat and when Light came we had not a morsel left. At the battle of Bunker Hill we could hear the guns very distinctly."

This must have been Mary who was 13 at the time, Sarah being but 5.

Matthew Patten like many under compulsion found that he could turn his hands to almost anything. He had skill in several trades. He could do well in wood, was a fair cabinetmaker and joiner. In 1754 "Robert Walker paid me for a fore plain." The same year he "finished an oval table for my brother Samuel's wife," and "pieced the stock of a gun for James Boys," also "finished stocking a gun for John Anderson, Jr. of Londonderry." He "began to make a frame for Mrs. Chandler's looking glass." He made window sash and set glass both for himself and others. In Feb. 1762 "I mended my Slea that Anthony Emery broke when he had it at Andover last week." The same year he made two tables for the wives of Robert Gilmore and Thomas Miller. In 1767 he even made a pattern for a fiddle for Caesar Barron, who was probably a slave of well-to-do early settler in 1740 from Chelmsford, Moses Barron, as no Caesar appears among his children and the appellation was a common one for the blacks. He early made coffins, in 1755 for Benjamin Little's youngest child and in 1757 for "James Peters Juniors child." Commonplace work was the making and repairing of kitchen utensils and agricultural implements. He usually selected his own timber, had it sawed and laid it away to season. He "made a table for my cousin Elizabeth Lancey" (daughter of his Cousin William Patten of Merrimack). He "finished a chest of drawers and a table for cousin William Patten's daughter Elizabeth and a desk for myself." He "mortised two of Sarah Pattens table legs "for his brother's daughter, who married Zachariah Chandler, the ancestors of the Chandlers, bankers, of Manchester. Aug. 1, 1771 he set down a quaint item "I podgered at some trifling things." He "made repairs to Susseys loom." Ensign Greg of New Boston had made her a new one in June 1778. In 1774 "I fitted our looking glass to set it up." In later years he did various kinds of coopering making tubs, pails, &c., and got some kind of gear enabling him to turn out bowls and trays, probably from the "burls" or
tough excrescences on certain trees, now much in demand as antiques. If any of his objects have survived we are not told of it.

An estimate of the character of Hon. Matthew Patten would not be hazardous as it could be kept close to the many facts recorded by himself and others. He was a man of steady accomplishment, a painstaking, most methodical. His own record shows few annoyances; much patience. In all weathers and without regard to his personal convenience he was going about his work in town and out. He was conspicuous for his energy even in times when there was no lack of competition. His personal courage in surmounting all obstacles, his tirelessness in the woods, his willingness to undertake all sorts of jobs, to serve, at any time and in any way, the public interest, are plainly evident, first in the affairs of his town and then in his county and Province, State and Country. As shown by his selection so many times he was well known as a just man and a firm one, possibly a little domineering and persistent. The high moral tone of the Scotch-Irish precluded the happening of many crimes so robberies are infrequently mentioned, and there was only one murder. He was no molly-coddle and would take sides and hold to convictions with tenacity for years. His daybook shows that he looked after his fees and tried to collect every private debt either in money or kind. He paid his debts, lived frugally, his toddy his only reliesh, and died a poor man.

Whether at Portsmouth before the break with the mother country or at Exeter in the councils of the patriots, Matthew Patten of Bedford, must have been one of the strong men.

Children of Hon. Matthew Patten of Bedford and Elizabeth McMurphy

1. SUSANNAH, born Feb. 10, 1751, "married Thomas Taggart of Coleraine." No progress has been made in tracing this line. In the father's Diary, no mention. A family of Patrick Taggart occurs, when Matthew attended the wife's funeral in, 1759, also when Patrick's daughter, Agnes, had trouble in 1763 with Samuel Kilpatrick. In Coleraine the Taggarts do not seem to yield a Thomas. Births of no children recorded in Bedford.

ii. LT. JOHN, born May 31, 1752, died June 20, 1776 at 24 of smallpox in the army in Canada. See account in narrative portion.

iii. MATTHEW, born Jan. 29, 1754, died March 20, 1755 "our youngest child" name not mentioned in Diary and "John Little made the coffin" of the 13 months old baby. Four more opportunities of naming another Matthew were passed up and the name was allowed to lapse.

iv. JAMES, born Oct. 16, 1755. He removed to the Ohio country where he served in the Indian wars under Gen. St. Clair. In 1800 David wrote a letter to him. Bedford History (p. 590) tell of James being taken prisoner by the Indians in 1791, stripped, beaten and abused. In June 1795 he was redeemed for $70 but the Indian refused to carry out the bargain though James later got away and found his lands taken over by the Ohio company, his father dead, estate partly settled, &c. No information as to his being married or having a family.

v. ROBERT, born Aug. 13, 1757, died Dec. 10, 1817, married Dec. 15, 1787 Jane Shirley, born 1757, died Nov. 21, 1838. Rev. C. Water's bad writing may be responsible for "Jean Short," Goffstown records. They had 7 children;

1. JOHN, born Oct. 19, 1788, died Oct. 18, 1800, 5 days after his sister, Margaret.
2. JENNY, born April 8, 1790.
4. SALLI, born Nov. 8, 1797, died Feb. 10, 1876, married Dec. 16, 1823 "both of Bedford" William Telford (son of Hugh) and Elizabeth Patten, who died 1867. Their
homestead was on "Tolford's Hill" Bedford where they had three children;
(1) Eliza, born Oct. 10, 1825, died Feb. 22, 1826, (2) Elbridge Gerry, born May 9, 1829, died Feb. 17, 1899, married (1) Nov. 15, 1855 Nancy J. Stewart of Amherst (1831-1870), married (2) Sarah D. Leach of New Boston. They had 6 children and numerous grandchildren. (3) DeWitt Clinton, born June 27, 1834, married Aug. 4, 1882, Mrs. Kate Fales and resided in Goffstown.


6. ROBERT, born 1801, died 1883. At the 1850 Centennial celebration he took occasion to say that all he could present to the company was his grey hairs. Was it he who March 6, 1854 married in Bedford, Jane Adams?

7. ELIZABETH, born Nov. 8, 1804, died Dec. 24, 1867.

vii. ELIZABETH, born May 27, 1759 married by Rev. Mr. Pickles in Bedford, Hugh Tolford of Chester, born Dec. 22, 1747, came Bedford 1777, married April 24, 1823. They had four children. He was the son of John Tolford and Jean McMurphy.

1. ISAAC, born Aug. 28, 1796, died July 16, 1866, a sailor of smallpox in London. He had seen Napoleon in 1806. He left letters.

2. WILLIAM, born Oct. 2, 1795, Chester, died May 9, 1867, married Dec. 18, 1823 his cousin, Sally Patten, daughter of his uncle Robert. See.

3. JANE, born Aug. 21, 1797.

4. ELIZABETH, born June 1, 1801, died April 14, 1823 (June 1, 1807, Bed. Hist.).

viii. DAVID, born Feb. 18, 1761, died Aug. 26, 1838, unmarried. He was Town Clerk of Bedford, a schoolmaster, a surveyor, a conveyancer, was a fine penman, had a fine personality. See History Bedford and narrative, this Genealogy.

ix. MARY, born Feb. 8, 1766, died Sept. 5, 1850, unmarried. She lived on the homestead, had a fine memory. In 1850 she related how at 12 she had worked all night after the battle of Lexington, baking bread, making clothes for the recruits leaving in the morning. She heard the guns at Bunker Hill "very distinctly." (Hist. Bed., p. 1039)

x. ALEXANDER, born Jan. 9, 1765, married Lydia Atwood (daughter Isaac, born Plymouth, Mass., 1747; came Bedford 1777, married Hannah Chubbuck) her birth and death not given in Atwood gen. in Bed. History. He is frequently mentioned in the "Diary," resided Bedford and had 9 children.

1. HANNAH, born Jan. 22, 1801, died 1887 married (1) A. Coolidge of Boston who died 1830, married (2) John Deavall. One child, Roswell who in 1903 was of Somerville, Mass.

2. ELIZABETH, born March 3, 1802, died 1832, married James Moore and had 2 children; Elizabeth Ann, died 1900 and Charles.

3. SUSANNAH, born Sept. 27, 1802, married Phineas Blunt of Boston and had 5 children; James H. Susann, William G. and John P. (2 latter were in 1803 of San Francisco).

4. JOHN, born May 3, 1805, married Sally Hutchinson and had 2 children; James, Sarah who married Willis Howard and had 3 children, Willis, Samuel and Fred.

5. MARGARET, born Oct. 9, 1807, died 1887 at 80, married March 20, 1822 Robert Baker of Manchester. They had 12 children.

6. GREENLEAF, born Oct. 27, 1811, died 1882, unmarried.

7. JAMES, born Dec. 21, 1819, died 1843, unmarried.

8. DAVID, born Oct. 9, 1825 with Isaac (twin), married Abbie Brown. In 1903 he was of Gloucester and had 3 children, Alexander and James, both deceased and Lydia Ann who resided in Boston.

9. ISAAC, died 1882, unmarried.

xi. JEN, born Dec. 19, 1827, died (about) 1847, unmarried.

xii. SARAH, born Sept. 25, 1870, died Sept. 20, 1852, unmarried.

1. Children of Robert Baker of Manchester and Margaret Patten.

1. SOPHRONIA, born 1822, died 1847, unmarried.


iii. DeWITT CLINTON, born 1826 married Catherine Appleton and had 2 children, Emma and Clinton, who was killed with his father by a Kansas cyclone.

iv. SUSAN S., born 1828, married (1) Thomas Adams, (2) Phineas Blunt. No children. In 1895 she was a widow residing in California.

v. JAMES T., born 1832, married _______ Cochran and had 7 children; Violetta, Thornton, L. Belle, Waldo, Herbert, Maud and Nellie.

vii. R. BRADFORD, born 1837, married Miranda Johnson, resided Pepperell and had 5 children, Everett, Ernest, Clinton, Mary and Edith.

viii. MARGARET, born 1839, died 1874, married Ashel Quimby and had 3 children; Charles (Salem, Mass., 1902), William and Myrtle.

ix. M. JOSEPHINE, born 1842, married Joseph W. Dodge, was a widow, 1903, residing Malden, Mass., with 1 child, Inez.

x. FRANCES E., born 1845, married Charles E. Johnson and resided Allenstown and had 8 children; Elizabeth, J. Edwin, Alice G., Myra J., Ethel and Charles.

xi. ELBRIDGE, born 1847, married (1) Cornelia Burnham, (2) Eliza Holden and resided National City, Calif. with 1 child, Blanche (Burnham).

xii. SOLON, born 1850, died 1880, unmarried.

SAMUEL PATTEN OF BEDFORD

In endeavoring to present a fair account of Capt. Samuel Patten, (son of John and brother of the Hon. Matthew) one is conscious of the lack of material, in contrast, not with other men of his day and generation, but by reason of the wealth of items as to himself set down by Matthew in his "Diary." Nevertheless enough is found to show clearly that the elder brother, Samuel, was every inch a man and was a leader in a quiet way and probably commanded as much influence in his circle as any inhabitant of Bedford. His tastes led him in quieter paths. He certainly does not suffer in comparison when the annals of Bedford are studied. To have bred 10 children, 8 of whom lived to bring credit to their parents and with large families to have raised their standards in all parts of the country, was in itself an achievement, which Capt. Samuel Patten performed with his good wife, Mary Bell. He was so loyal to his brother, Matthew, that he did not seek to compete in the latter's spheres of activity. He was probably more successful in the accumulation of property and its retention. But let us see what we find on the records;

Of his early life we can only judge by inference that as a boy he became inured to all the hardships of primitive farm life, that it was his initiative that led the brothers to become of the first to settle in the forest wilderness that lay across the river from the pioneers of Londonderry. He was only 26 when he was placed on a committee of three, the other two the leading men of the "Narraganset No. 5" project, John Goffe and Moses Barron, when the Proprietors met at Luke Vardy's tavern in Boston, June 18, 1740 to see about erecting a meetinghouse. For some reason the temporary committee was changed to Goffe, Major Edward White and John Chamberlain, when a 40 x 30 ft. meetinghouse was authorized. For four years Capt. Samuel Patten had been an active settler in Bedford, concentrating all his efforts, taking an active part on the spot while the "Proprietors," most of whom had no idea of settling, sold their "rights" for what they could get.

That December day in 1746 when Samuel Patten brought his bride, Mary Bell, to her future home, was it to a new log house? He had been working for 8 years in Bedford with his unmarried brother, Matthew, at the first season housed by the
Walker brothers. As his father, John Patten had died the previous April, there was probably only his widow, Mary (Gammel) and her other son, Matthew, at home. It was nearly 4 years before Matthew married Elizabeth McMurphy. It would require another log cabin, for it was true in those days as it has been since that "No house is large enough for two families."

Many items of the doings of Samuel Patten are to be found in connection with Matthew, from the latter's diary, in our account of him. Others will be selected to show what Samuel was engaged in from year to year. In 1755 Matthew as Justice of the Peace had to chase counterfitters, mentioning 5 men as assisting in the quest of whom one was his brother, Samuel. In '56 he seems to have borrowed of Samuel (£3) and in 1758 "gave my note to Samll Patten for 60£ old tenor" &c. In 1762 Matthew's ox got sick and "trailed up to my bros barn" and died after a few days. "Aug. 23, 1762, was my bros trial and mine at the sessions." On April 1, 1768, town meeting and training day, Samuel Patten was elected Captain of the company. How long he kept this leading place, we have not found. Nine days later Samuel was under arrest in the case of Rev. Mr. Houston. He lost in the local court, appealed to the high court at Portsmouth and "won on the merits of the case" as we have seen. By this time all his 10 children had been born but whether he had them baptised or not, is not evident from his brother's action in submitting his own 5 unbaptised children to a visiting minister in June 1779. Probably most, if not all, of Samuel's children had been baptised, currently by Mr. Houston before the great cleavage. The last of 1770 Susannah, Matthew's oldest girl, (19) "borrowed her uncles mare & went to Londonderry to her grandmother's funeral." Nov. 1, 1771 Matthew noted "lent Samuels wife a dollar." A few days later 8 oxen of Samuel, Matthew and John hauled a big stick of timber 41½ feet long to the river. It was probably hand-hewn to size; being called a "stick." What a sight for a 20th century group of children!

Feb. 17, 1772 Matthew was at Zachariah Chandler's house (before he was 21, the year before Zachariah had married Sarah Patten, Capt. Samuel's second daughter when she was 22) at his permanent home in some part of 'Squog village, where he soon began to keep an inn, having lived in his boyhood in Roxbury, Mass. Matthew was there that day to draw a deed. Perhaps we might find it recorded. May 7, 1776 Samuel was with Matthew; going to see Col. Stark "who came from New York yesterday." In 1778 Samuel's daughter, Margaret (24) received $5 "towards her weaving her fine web." She was probably the weaver of her family and an expert in the craft. She died, single, of consumption, at 36 years of age after Matthew Patten, her Uncle, had drawn her will, 1790. Sept. 27, 1779 Matthew borrowed $200 of his brother, paying back $300 the following November, not usurious but because of the rapid depreciation.

Between Dec. 3 and 6, 1779 items in the diary indicate certain relationships; Probate Judge Matthew Patten appointed his brother Guardian of daughters, Jean and Ann 19 and 15, respectively. At the same time he appointed John Bell, Jr. Guardian of his children, John, Susannah and Mary. As he had married "Mary Bell of Londonderry" it seems that the children, both adult and minor, of the two families were in line to receive something. It was because of the settlement
of the estate of Joseph Bell (his will, 1778, filed at Exeter). He was father
of Mary, wife of Samuel Patten. Her mother was Jean, who signed by "her mark." In 1727 Joseph Bell was of Chelmsford and in 1728 he bought land in Londonderry (in the "Canada" or northerly section, nearest Bedford) in 1732 more land, deed in presence of John Gemel and John McMurphy. The will of 1778 mentions the three Patten grandchildren. Another daughter, it seems, married a Logan.

In 1727 Joseph Bell was of Chelmsford and in 1728 he bought land in Londonderry in the "Canada" or northerly section, nearest Bedford) in 1732 more land, deed in presence of John Gemel and John McMurphy. The will of 1778 mentions the three Patten grandchildren. Another daughter, it seems, married a Logan. In the settlement (1753) of the estate of Thomas Hogg of Londonderry, Rachel Gamble received 33 pounds, odd, indicating relationship. She was a sister of Elizabeth who married William Patten of Merrimack. Capt. Samuel Patten's mother was Mary Gamble, probably an aunt of Rachel and Elizabeth. Yes, there were relationships. In 1785 Molly (born 1747, the first of the children) went with Alexander, Matthew's 20-year old son, in the "Slea" for the boy's mother to Chester, doubtless to the Tolford's, "and our Polly went with him" using William Wallace's borrowed horse. As Molly (Mary) was then 38 and no mention is made of her husband, Charles Townsend, of whose parentage we have no direct clue, she may have not married until later or she was a widow.

On June 23, 1786 an interesting item shows in the Diary; "David, Alexander and I came home in forenoon and the afternoon my wife and I and the girls went to my bros to John Pattens infare." This was the word for a wedding feast. John, 30 years old, a Lieutenant in the Rev. Army of the late War, was marrying Hannah Wallace (24). They were later to have five children and numerous descendants. There was probably a good sized party at Capt. Samuel Patten's that afternoon for the two families alone would fill an ordinary room. It was a "June wedding" with wholesome and honest souls giving of their best in that humble home.

Capt. Samuel Patten's official doings may be traced on the books of the town of Bedford of which he was a leading citizen for many years. His usefulness cannot be measured by the annals. Only a few of his activities are now preserved in the records. We know, however, that he was on the Board of Selectmen 1750, 51, 53, Town Treasurer 1755-56 and again in 1759, was Constable in 1761, Moderator 1753-54 and in 1776, Representative of the Town in the General Court 1780-81. In Taxation, in 1750, he paid the largest tax on real estate in Bedford except one, Wm. Caldwell being slightly greater, with John Orr following Samuel Patten.

At the hearing on the granting of a Charter for the town, on Friday, May 18th, 1750, there were present before the Council in Portsmouth only two men on behalf of the town (Souhegan East--it was then called) John Goffe, Esq. and "Mr. Samuel Patten" who were chosen by the inhabitants 8 days before to present the petition to Gov. Benning Wentworth and his Council. This was one of the "red-letter" days of Samuel's life. We may be sure that the petitioners, having in mind to impress the august Provincial Government, did not neglect putting forward two men who should best stand the scrutiny and endeavor to merit the approval of the highest body in the Colony. He had once before been chosen by his associates in the settlement "the Lowest Narraganset Township on Merrimack River, No. 5" namely on Feb. 15, 1748/9 at the Proprietor's meeting "at the house of Mr. Peltiah Glover at the sign of the three horse shoes in Boston near the Common" when Moses Barron, Samuel Patten and Thomas Vicary were chosen a committee to provide
preaching in said Township." Samuel was probably present. The subject shows what kind of a man he was. Such choices were designed to meet the approval and enlist the support of the settlers.

The location of the home of Samuel Patten in Bedford is described in the History in connection with the sites of the settlers in School District No. 4, on page 613:

"Samuel Patten, son of first John, built and lived on the top of the hill in a pasture now owned by Alfred Porter. The house (196) stood about five rods east of the road. The map in the history of 1851 places the house west of the road but the best evidence is that it was east. Joseph Patten his son (197) built and lived about 20 rods east of this place. The buildings have long been gone."

It was Joseph who married Mary Dickey and had 10 children, the first being Lt. Col. William Patten (1791-1858) whose location was also in Dist. No. 4 at No. 154 on the 1903 map.

On Oct. 13, 1762 a quarter of a century after he first looked on the wild land that was to be the scene of the last 30 years of his life, Samuel Patten was able to begin the new house that he had planned to build. Matthew writes, "my bror Samuell raised his house" and from the 14th till the 19th Matthew worked on the job. On December 29th "my bror made housewarming my wife and I was there." Two and a half months sufficed to provide the new shelter. No picture or drawing of the house has survived and even what became of it is not in history. Destruction by fire, rather than by wear and tear from neglect would be more probable, in but little more than 100 years. The site should show evidences of fire if the end came that way.

Samuel Patten died in Bedford April 25 (some accounts, 23) 1792, 4 years before his brother, Matthew. He was 78, a ripe age for he had been a hard worker. His wife, Mary, was destined to remain for 24 years with children and grandchildren, until May 19th, 1816 at 94. The annals of the household are silent as to her, one of the patriarchs. Of her children only Sarah (wife of Zachariah Chandler) and Joseph were in town, although her "baby," Ann, who married James Miller may have remained, though his name is not on the tax list of 1801. Neither is that of Charles Townsend, husband of Mary, her first born, though other Townsends are listed. Joseph Patten is there and the widow of his brother, Lt. John who died young, in 1796, at 40. Capt. Samuel, his father's namesake, had gone to Antrim, built on a high hill, had two children die there. By 1800 he had moved to Norridgewock, Maine, in the upper Kennebec Valley, where his widow successfully reared his 10 children, who were the progenitors of a very large number of descendants in that region and elsewhere. John O'Neil had taken his young wife, Elizabeth, sister of Capt. Samuel, Jr., and had gone to the same locality in Maine with their 6 children. From the presence of the exact birth and death of James Miller in the Bible of Joseph (son of Capt. Samuel, Jr.) of Skowhegan, we may infer that he, also, and his wife, Ann, the youngest of the children, came to reside in Maine and that "Achsah Patten Miller only child of James and Ann was born March 25, 1802" in that locality. The death of "her husband, Charles Pierce" and his birth as well as the birth of "their daughter," Margaret Pierce,
June 27, 1833, confirm the supposition that the little family should be looked for in the Kennebec Valley.

Children of Capt. Samuel Patten of Bedford and Mary Bell.  (Births from Bedford town records.)

1. MARY, born Dec. 1, 1747, married Charles Townsend, born 1744. No children found.
2. SARAH, born March 17, 1749, died Nov. 30, 1842 at 93, married 1771, Zachariah Chandler, born May 28, 1751, died April 20, 1830. In his youth he resided in Roxbury, Mass., all the rest of his life in Bedford, N.H. He was a prominent citizen, mentioned frequently in the "Dairy." Children;
3. SAMUEL, born May 28, 1774, married Nov. 7, 1800 Margaret Orr, born Sept. 1, 1774 (see Hist. Bed.). They had 7 children who grew to maturity.
4. ELIZABETH, born Nov. 12, 1750, married Nov. 27, 1777 (Litchfield rec.) Sergeant John O'Neil. He was in the Bedford Company at Bunker Hill, Sergeant. (State Papers, 14:57) See Hist. Bed., p. 499-. After being admonished for not paying him for teaching, years previously, the town of Bedford voted to pay him in 1781 (Bed. Hist., p. 419). Strangely we do not find him in Mathew Patten's diary (1788-1790). He probably "settled in Maine" before his brother-in-law Capt. Samuel Patten went there in 1800 for we find in Hanson's Hist. Norridgewock that in 1798 John O'Neil kept a summer school in a barn." Joseph Patten (see) calls "John Neil, my cousin" who must have been the son, John, who died Dec. 12, 1824. There were children, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5 & 6, JOHN, SAMUEL, EDMUND, JAMES, ANN and EDWARD. None of them has been traced for this work.
5. MARGARET, born Aug. 16, 1754, died May 16, 1790 at 36, unmarried, of consumption. See mention of her in her uncle's Diary. See note of her in her uncle's Diary.
6. LT. JOHN, born June 23, 1756, died July 7, 1796 at 40, married June 27, 1800, Hannah Wallace, born May 2, 1764, died July 17, 1829. He was a Lieutenant in the Rev. War and a farmer of Bedford. Five children;
   1. CAPT. JOHN, born April 14, 1788, married Achsah, his cousin; 10 children.
   2. MARY, born Jan. 25, 1790, married Nov. 19, 1818, Capt. Joseph Moore of Manchester. None of them has been traced for this work.
   3. HANNAH, born March 25, 1792, died Feb. 11, 1866, married Lt. Col. William B. Patten, her cousin, son of her Uncle William.
9. JOSEPH, born Jan. 3, 1758, died March 3, 1839, married Feb. 28, 1789, Mary Dickey, born Sept. 15, 1766, died March 10, 1857. They had 10 children, born Bedford. A deed dated July 1, 1817 signed by Joseph Patten and his sister-in-law, Jane, sister of Mary Dickey, is presented. William Patten who was a witness was the grantor's eldest son. Lt. Col. William (1791-1868) had no children but is perpetuated by an excellent daguerrotype, taken probably soon after 1860. David Patten, who was also a witness to the signing of the deed was the son of Hon. Matthew and succeeded him in his law work, and probably drew the instrument.
   1. LT. COL. WILLIAM, born Aug. 11, 1791, died Dec. 23, 1888 married his cousin, Hannah, daughter of his Uncle John (see). His death notice in town record gives his occupation as "philanthropic farmer." He became the Lt. Col. of the celebrated Amoskeag Veterans of Manchester when it was organized and was Captain of the Bedford Grenadiers. They had no children but adopted one, Mary Moore, daughter of John W. born 1814, died 1851.
   2. DEBORAH, born Aug. 19, 1791, died April 21, 1793.
I, Joseph Patton of Bedford in the County of Hillsborough & State of New Hampshire, giveth unto the use of my wife & Jane Dickey of Dr. Bedford daughter of Ann Dickey late of Corinth in the State of Vermont, receipt for certain good & sufficient consideration, hereunto attached & made, or deemed such a & sufficient in the first present to make & ordain & appoint to be & do by us Joseph Dickey in the State of Vt. & James M. Hyde, our true & lawful attorney for us & in our name & in our stead to make & do in our stead to demand, sue to recover & receive of the Selectmen of Dr. Bedford all & every sum of money due & demand whatsoever which we are due & owing unto the Selectmen & James M. Hyde & from the Selectmen and in default of payment thereof to have me & to all lawful ways & means in our name or stead for the recovery thereof, by attach & mon & arrest or otherwise to recover thereof & for the discharge of the same or in our name to make said & deliver & do all lawful acting things whatsoever concerning the premises as fully & in every respect as we our selves might or could do if we were personally present or do as the Selectmen & James M. Hyde, shall do & for the same to be done in & about the premises by virtue of these presents.

In witness whereof we have hereunto set our hands and seal this first day of July in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and seventeen.

Joseph Patton
David Patton

Jane Dickey
3. JANE, born Feb. 14, 1794, married Dec. 24, 1823, Isaac Gage, born 1785, son of Aaron Gage. His first wife was Polly Ingalls whom he had married 1808 and had Charles, Elizabeth, Henry, and Jane. By Jane Patten he had 5 children.

(1) MARY JANE, born 1826, married 1854 S. C. Anderson of Merrimack who died 1867.

(2) WILLIAM F. (1824-1888) married Sarah B. Curtis and had 2 children, Emma J. and Chas. H.

(3) CAROLINE A. born 1830, married 1850, William Moore of Bedford.

(4) AARON QUINCY, born 1833, married 1860, Martha J. Moore, daughter Wm. (1836-1897). In 1870 he was Sup't. of Streets, Manchester. 3 children; Carrie E. died 1882, married 1885 Andrew McDougal of Goffstown (and had, 1891, Roy) Gertrude A. and Mary J.

(5) JOSEPH, born 1836, died 1849 at 13.

4. ACHSAH, born Jan. 3, 1796, died July 6, 1874, married Dec. 19, 1816, her cousin Capt. John, son of her Uncle John. (See)

5. IRENE or IRENA, born May 17, 1797, died July 12, 1830, unmarried, a weaver in the Bedford home (p. 255, Bed. Hist.)


7. LAVINA, born Dec. 24, 1800, died July 13, 1897, married April 23, 1850, John Adams who died Sept. 10, 1867, as his 4th wife. He was born Newfields, Me. removed to Bedford, N.H., 1841. She was noted for her fine needlework and her excellent memory. Their fine daguerreotype taken about 1860 is reproduced.

8. SAMUEL, born March 30, 1803, died June 30, 1874, married Jan. 30, 1839 Keziah Parker of Bedford, born Jan. 21, 1811, died March 27, 1897. He was a farmer of Bedford and Representative from Bedford in 1855. 4 children.


10. ANN MILLER, born Sept. 7, 1806, died Dec. 21, 1843, married Johnathan Knights of Amherst who died 1884.

viii. JEAN, born Feb. 11, 1780, died Jan. 25, 1794 at 94, married Daniel Gould. They had a child, Margaret, who was born and died in 1794.
ix. MATTHEW, born July 19, 1762, died June 16, 1763, at one year.
x. ANN, born June 12, 1764, died Nov. 12, 1844, married James Miller, born June 24, 1761, died Jan. 9, 1828; one child Achsah Patten, born March 25, 1803, married Charles Price, born Nov. 11, 1805, died June 1852 having one child, Margaret, born June 23, 1833. Probably removed to Maine.

2. THOMAS (Chandler) and Susannah McAffie. He kept an Inn in Bedford and in June 1833 entertained General Andrew Jackson and his cabinet among whom were Martin Van Buren and Lewis Cass. The stop was for dinner. 4 children;

1. ASENATH, born April 16, 1794, married Stephen Kendrick of Nashua and had 4 children; Franklin (a "49er" in the gold rush), Susan, ASENATH and Sarah.
2. SARAH, born March 21, 1796, married Caleb Kendrick; one child, Caleb Chandler, a sophomore in Dartmouth in 1820.
3. HANNAH, born Dec. 30, 1797, died 1850, married Rufus Kendrick a merchant of Boston. They had 4 children; Thomas, Byron, Frances and Mary Augusta. Frances married Freeman, a Boston merchant.
4. ADAM, born June 7, 1803, died 1837, married 1825, Sally McAllister (1804-1870). 4 children.

3. SAMUEL (Chandler) and Margaret Orr. She was the oldest daughter of Hon. John Orr. Samuel always lived on the home place. They were married Nov. 7, 1800 and had seven children who lived to maturity.

1. MARY JANE, born Jan. 15, 1802, died May 17, 1881, married 1825 Rev. Cyrus Downs who died 1827 and she married (2) Rev. David Smith the following year, pastor Greenfield, N.H. who died 1850. She married (3) in 1856 Samuel Lee of Detroit. She died May 17, 1881.
2. CAROLINE, born March 7, 1804, died Sept. 11, 1805.
4. CATHERINE, born Sept. 23, 1806, died 1849, married (as his 3rd wife) John Adams of Newfield who died 1867. He married (4th) Lavina daughter Joseph and Mary Dickey Patten. Catherine had 1 child.
5. SAMUEL C. born 1840.
6. ZACHARIAH, born Dec. 10, 1813, died Nov. 1, 1879, Chicago, married 1843 Letitia Douglas of New York City who died 1899, Detroit. At 36 he was mayor of Detroit, leading merchant, became prominent anti-slavery leader, U. S. Senator from Michigan, supporter of Pres. Lincoln, voted to remove Pres. Johnson from office, made Sec'y. Interior by Pres. Grant. He managed the Presidential campaign for Mr. Hayes in 1876 and was notorious in the contest that followed in which Tilden was declared the loser. They had one child;
7. JOHN ORR, born Jan. 1, 1816, died Jan. 1, 1839 in Cuba, graduated Dart. 1836.

7. ADAM (Chandler) and Sally McAllister. She was daughter of John McAllister and Jane Aiken and died 1870. Their four sons became very prominent in banking circles in New Hampshire holding many offices of honor and trust. 5 children;

1. HENRY, born Oct. 30, 1830, married 1860, Abbie J. Bond. 4 children, Sally M. married James W. Hill, merchant, Manchester, Annie B. resided at home, Alice M. married 1889 Joseph Ben Hart of Manchester and have daughter Virginia B. born 1902. 4th child, George Henry, married 1895, Mary I. Gould and have 1 daughter Marigold, born 1906.
2. GEORGE EYRON, born Nov. 16, 1832, married 1862 Flora Daniels, who died 1888. He married (2) 1870 Fannie Martin. Three children, Benjamin Martin, born 1872, married Eloise Carpenter and had Catherine, born 1880; Byron, born 1879; Alex. Rice, born 1876, died 1878.
iii. JOHN M., born Nov. 3, 1834, died 1901, married, (1) 1860, Lavinia Foss, (2) Lucy Ruggles of New Bedford. One child each marriage; Mary, married Frank Burpee, res. Philadelphia, Pa. and have son, Chandler; daughter, Eloise.

iv. SALLY, born 1840, died 1842.

5. CAPT. JOHN, born April 14, 1788, married Dec. 19, 1816, Achsah, his cousin, daughter of his uncle Joseph, born Jan. 3, 1796, died July 6, 1874. He died Jan. 31, 1851 from the fall of a tree. He was Captain of the Bedford Grenadiers. 10 children;

i. ASENATH, born Nov. 24, 1818, died July 13, 1882, married, 1844, Daniel W. Fling of Litchfield, who died Jan. 1, 1893. 2 children;
    1. JOHN F., born 1846, married 1884 Nellie Moore of Manchester.
    2. Ida G., born 1855.


iii. ALFRED F., born Feb. 13, 1827, died 1900, married 1854, Nancy W. Whipple, born Weare, N. H., died June 25, 1899, Manchester. 1 child.
    1. ANNIE WHIPPLE, born 1850.

    1. FLORENCE A., born 1877.

v. CLARISSA C., born Sept. 31, 1831, died June 14, 1892.

vi. SAMUEL J., born April 21, 1833, died June 19, 1864.


ix. CHARLES H., born Oct. 1, 1843, died Feb. 20, 1902, married (1) 1866, Nellie Folsom of Manchester, married (2) 1893 Mary Bean of Brentwood.

x. MARGARET, born Dec. 27, 1833, died Dec. 25, 1899 at 70.

6. SAMUEL, born March 30, 1803 and Keziah Parker, born Jan. 21, 1811, daughter of Jesse Parker of Merrimack. They were married Jan. 30, 1839. He was a Representative of Bedford in 1858. They had 4 sons;

    1. Laura A., born July 16, 1874, Epping, died Aug. 6, 1876, Bedford.
    2. Lucia K., born March 17, 1876, Epping; resides (1939) Woburn, Mass.

ii. JOHN ADAMS, born Sept. 20, 1843, Bedford, died April 23, 1904, Manchester, married Sept. 2, 1875 Eliza A. Renfrew born Groton, Vt., March 11, 1850. He was section foreman and delivery clerk of B. & M. R.R. Co. for many years. She resides (1939) Manchester. They had 2 children;

iii. SAMUEL HENRY, born March 14, 1848, Bedford, died April 1900, Woburn, married Oct. 7, 1869 Helen E. Waldron, born Nov. 21, 1846, Newbury, Vt., died April 1903, Woburn, Mass. He was a farmer, Bedford. 5 children;
    3. Joseph, born Sept. 4, 1873, Woburn, married (and had one or more children) probably drowned crossing railroad trestle over Charles River, Boston.

iv. DR. FRANK WILLIAM, born May 9, 1858, died Nov. 16, 1900 Boston, married Sept. 20, 1876 Harriette E. Bailey, born March 18, 1853, Derry, resides with her daughter,
82 Chestnut St., Boston. Dr. Patten was a physician in Hopkinton and Boston, graduate Manchester high school, class of 1876 Dartmouth, graduate College Physicians and Surgeons, Columbia (N. Y. City) 1877. After more than 20 years as a leading physician of Hopkinton, Dr. Patten removed to Boston, continuing practice in both places, dying suddenly while attending a call in hurrying up four flights of stairs in the early morning of Nov. 16, 1900. He was a master Mason, school committee man and was highly regarded in his profession and as a man. The History of Bedford gives a lengthy and appreciative account of his life (pp. 459-60). They had four children, born Hopkinton (except the first, born Manchester).


2. ARTHUR H., born March 17, 1880, died Nov. 10, 1880.

3. CAPT. CLARENCE WESLEY, born March 8, 1881, married June 6, 1904, Winchester, Va., Mary Louise Anderson, born 1880, Waxahachie, Texas, daughter of George B. Anderson and Mary Carter. They have one daughter, Gwynn Burwell, born March 29, 1905, married Berkeley, Calif., James Lawrence Averill, graduate of Yale and Copenhagen Universities, an executive in the U. S. Forestry service.

Capt. Patten at the Dallas convention in May 1938 was elected Genealogist General of the National Society Sons of the American Revolution after having joined the order in 1932, serving in several State offices. His revolutionary ancestry comprises 18 lines, Patten, Bailey, Chamberlain, Darrah, Dickey, French, Hibbard, McAllister, Moor, Nahor, Stewart and Hall. For some 30 years Capt. Patten was a mining engineer, explorer, author and lecturer but with a keen interest in all genealogical matters in which line he takes the highest rank, being a member of the N. E. Hist. Gen. Society, a Fellow of the Institute of American Genealogy, is Deputy Treas. and member of the Council, Society of Colonial Wars, Commonwealth of Massachusetts, is Genealogist and member of the Council of the Governor and Company of the Massachusetts Bay in New England, a member of the Society of Founders and Patriots and the Huguenot Society.

Capt. Patten served in many important capacities in the World War previously having been engaged in petroleum production in Mexico, having undergone fire in the insurrection of 1913 and 1914, receiving the official thanks of the U. S. Gov't. From his office at 9 Ashburton Place, Boston, Capt. Patten radiates activities as few others do throughout the United States in official genealogical work.

4. BERTHA ALICE, born July 21, 1884, unmarried, resides with mother.

CAPTAIN SAMUEL PATTEN AND DEBORAH MOORE

Captain Samuel Patten oldest son of John Patten and Mary Gamble of Bedford, was born in Bedford in August 1752. He was married Nov. 27, 1777 in the adjoining town of Litchfield by the Reverend Samuel Cotton to Deborah Moore, born March 1755, daughter of Capt. John Moore and Margaret Goffe. Her mother was the daughter of Col. John Goffe, the leading citizen on both sides of the river. The four leading families of Bedford, the Pattens, Walkers, Goffes and Moores were all interrelated by marriage. Within 3 years Samuel removed to a lot he purchased in the town of Antrim, one settled by the Scotch-Irish from Londonderry. It was a slightly location on the top of a high hill which still bears the name "Patten Hill." The third child was born on the hill, Joseph, Nov. 28, 1781. So far as known no relatives or near neighbors caused the selection of the Antrim home. After practically 20 years there, however, Samuel Patten decided to give it up and make a new start in life a long way off. Their promised land was the town of Norridgewock, Maine, later a county seat but then a settlement in a wilderness along the upper Kennebec river.
Of the Antrim home only a cellar hole is visible now. "On the hill" two graves were made one in 1795 and one in 1799. Both were for daughters. Both were 16 years of age, Jennie and Margaret. (Cochran's History of Antrim, pp. 640-41, 1880.)

Taking the other children, Deborah, Mary, Sarah, Olive and the little boy, Samuel, the parents left the scene of painful memories and of life's bitter frustrations for another, involving another struggle, the creation of a new home, though not among strangers. It was a fortunate choice for the migration resulted in a degree of prosperity. Hamlets along the river were springing up running north from Waterville and Skowhegan; Norridgewock, Anson, Embden, Solon and Bingham. But it was too much for the father, Captain Samuel, dying almost at once in 1800 at the early age of 48. The burden must have fallen heavily on the eldest son, John. Joseph the next son was only 19. Deborah, the mother lived until 1818, dying at 65. She had known what toil was.

In 1904 at Norridgewock a fine monument was dedicated to Major John Moore. At Bunker Hill he was "the hero of the rail fence" where as Captain he held the line under Col. John Stark, against the assaults of the finest of England's trained soldiers. He was not a strong man and his health failing he took part in the settlement of Norridgewock some time after the end of the War. It is said that he appeared in town in full regimentals. Deborah Patten therefore came into a town where her father was. Other relatives were there, John O'Neil and his wife, Elizabeth, Captain Samuel Patten's sister, with their 5 children and probably others of the Patten family.

4. Children of Captain Samuel Patten and Deborah Moore.

i. JOHN, born Feb. 6, 1778, died Sept. 16, 1860, married Betsey Hilton of Embden who died Nov. 29, 1838 at 54, daughter Ebenezer Hilton and Abigail Arnold. They had 6 children, born Norridgewock, Me.

ii. JENNIE, born Nov. 26, 1779, Bedford, died 1782 at 16 "buried on the hill" Antrim.

iii. JOSEPH, born Nov. 28, 1781, died Jan. 10, 1859 at Skowhegan, married Nov. 21, 1815 Joanna Harlow, daughter Rev. John Harlow, born Sept. 21, 1796, Norridgewock, died April 5, 1884. 1822 he was Moderator of town meeting and a prominent merchant and, 1849, contributed the Baptist article to History of Norridgewock. Four children, born Skowhegan.

1. MILTON HARLOW, born Dec. 28, 1816, died Sept. 20, 1880, married Sept. 13, 1842 Hannah Greesey Philbrook, born Mt. Vernon, Me., died Roscoe, Ills., 1890,
resided St. Louis, Mo. and Rockford, Ills. 2 children; (1) Mary Caroline, born Nov. 20, 1849, died 1912, unmarried (2) Alma Clara (1855-1865).


4. JOSEPH LEE, born July 22, 1826, died Jan. 1, 1885, married Nov. 29, 1840, Elizabeth Scates. He was a publisher of Skowhegan, Me. and Brooklyn, N.Y.

iv. MARGARET (PEGGY), born Nov. 9, 1793, died 1799 at 16. She was buried, like her sister, Jennie "on the hill" now an abandoned farm, Antrim, N.H.

v. DEBORAH, born Nov. 9, 1795, died Aug. 25, 1863, married Dec. 30, 1802 John Dinsmore of Norridgewock. He was a merchant and druggist of Skowhegan, for 20 years Clerk of the Court, born Feb. 22, 1796, died Sept. 6, 1861. 7 children;


3. MARY C., born Dec. 28, 1812, died April 9, 1886, married Oct. 4, 1835, James Paine, lost off Cape Hatteras, Oct. 9, 1837. She married (2) John Shirley. 3 children; (1) Josephine, married 1859, Dr. John S. Cushing, (2) Curran D., (3) Flora Belle.


5. LEMUEL, born Oct. 23, 1819, died May 3, 1885, married Oct. 30, 1839, Sarah Bickford of Skowhegan. 1 child; George Elwin, married Aug. 9, 1866, Lizzie Davidson and had one child, Hattie Newcomb.


7. TILSON H., born Sept. 22, 1829, died Oct. 14, 1904, Centreport, N.Y., married (1) 1854, Amanda H. Bickford, daughter Rev. Samuel. She died 1869. Married (2) Mary S., daughter Rev. C. C. Whitney. He was a music dealer and insurance agent. They had 3 children; (1) Harry Augustus, born Dec. 1, 1866, married June 5, 1883, Laura Belle Horne of Skowhegan, daughter of James. She died 1927. He is a musician, composer and music dealer as well as head of one of the large insurance agencies, founded by his father, Dinsmore & Bickford. (2) Emily, died unmarried, (3) Charles (1865-1886).

vii. SARAH, born May 6, 1778, died April 27, 1852, married Dec. 21, 1809 Rev. Moses French of Solon, born May 1, 1779, Salisbury, Mass., died July 19, 1845. He had married (1) 1805, Mary Bunwell and had a son, Aaron, 1808, who married Lucy Smith and went West before the civil war. By Sarah Patten there were 11 children;
1. MARTHA (1810-1815) Solon.
2. LUTHER P. (1810-1896) Rumford, Me., married (1) Julia Blunt and twice afterward
   (2 children first, 2 children second, no children 3rd. Oliver, Eleanor, Sarah
   (married Lyman Lee, resided Dover-Foxcroft) Henry C.
3. CALVIN (1810-1858) Solon.
4. SOPHRONIA (1816-1883) Skowhegan, married Daniel Smith. Their children died with-
   out issue except Clarence, who removed to California. She married (2) Obed
   Smith and had son, Sherman who married Sarah Smith, daughter, Annie, who resided
   California.
5. LAVINIA (1818-1841) Solon, Me., married Daniel Smith.
6. MOSES, born 1821, married 1845 Sarah F. Kidder, born 1825. He was a farmer of
   Solon. They had 7 children. (1) Warren (1845-1847), (2) Roger S. (1848-
   1850), Charles P. (1857-1829), a farmer of Solon, unmarried. (5) Livonia S.
   (1854-1832), married 1879 Rev. Wilbur F. Berry, residing Waterville, R.F.D.
   6 children. (3) Joseph (1845-1864). (6) Moses, Jr. (1856-1824), married
   1894, Mary L. Freeman—2 children; Esther D., born 1895, married Earl Spaulding
   and have 3 children, Mary C., 1823, Margaret, 1825, and David, 1930. Roger M.,
   born 1896, married Miriam Irvin and have Kathleen, 1929. (7) Mary Viola, born
   1894, married Isaac Judson Smith. They reside 11 Highland Terrace, Marblehead,
   Mass., and have one child, Geneva Frances, born 1898, married George Wilson Grad-
   er who have two children, G. W., Jr., 1927 and Charles Raymond, 1931.
7. ELIZABETH, born and died, 1823.
8. JOSEPH P., born 1825, died 1882, married Lucretia L. Freeman, born 1826. They
   had three children.
9. GREENLEAF, born 1827, died 1837.
10. MARY R., born 1829, married Charles Cayford, resided Cornville, Me. Their son,
    Maurice, resides Skowhegan.
11. DAVID R., born 1838, died 1851, Solon.

vii. MARY, born April 28, 1790, died Sept. 2, 1842 at 52, married Dr. David Raymond of
    Skowhegan who died Dec. 2, 1849 at 42. About 1820 he took Dr. Caldwell's practice
    in Skowhegan.

viii. OLIVE, born April 16, 1792, died Oct. 17, 1866, married April 5, 1810 at Norridgewock,
    Daniel Steward of Anson, Me., born Nov. 16, 1783, died May 5, 1859 (son of David and
    Rachel Kemp who had "settled on one of the back farms in Bloomfield in 1775, Hist.
    Nor.) They had 6 children;
1. EMILY O., born 1811, married, 1828, Franklin Smith of Waterville and had 7 chil-
   dren; Climena, 1829, Helen A., 1829, Charles E., 1832, George E., 1833, Emily S.,
   1837, Jane K., 1839 and Franklin A., 1842.
2. CLIMENA, born 1813, married 1834, Amos F. Parlin of Skowhegan.
3. COLUMBUS, born 1815, married 1836, Betsey Manter. They had 3 children; Caroline,
   1845, Daniel, 1846 and Benjamin M., 1852.
4. GUSTAVUS ADOLPHUS, born 1817, died 1853, married 1844, Nancy Hapgood.
5. MARCELLUS, born 1821, died 1899, married 1844, Hannah Williams who died 1872, Anson.
   They had 7 children; Alice, 1846, Charles W., 1848, Henry F., 1850, Gustavus
   Adolphus, 1853, Marcellus, Jr., 1855, Emily O., 1862 and Lawrence, 1867.
6. OLIVE P., born 1824, died 1839, at 15.
ix. ALICE, born July 30, 1795, died Oct. 15, 1842, Anson, married her cousin, Goffe Moore,
    born Feb. 23, 1791, died June 10, 1871. They had 8 children. He married (2)
    Mary Spaulding. He was son of Major John Moore, "hero of the rail fence" at Bunk-
    er Hill.
1. ALBERT, born 1830, died 1895, was Judge of the Probate Court, Editor of the Anson,
   Me., Advertiser. His daughter was Mrs. Alice Simmons of North Anson.
2. JAMES,
3. PHILANDER,
4. JANE, who married Rev. Mr. Crane.
5. COFFE,
6. ELIZABETH,
7. ALICE,
8. OLIVE.

1. ELLEN A., born Sept. 8, 1838, died Dec. 6, 1902, married June 16, 1860, Charles A. Collins, born 1838, died 1894. He was a miller of Yarmouth, Maine. Three children:

ii. GEORGE C., born 1840, died 1917, resided Embden, Spaulding farm, 2 miles N. of old Solon and Embden Ferry. 2 children:
   1. GEORGE WEBSTER, born May 2, 1865, Embden, residing 18 Sachem St., Wollaston, Mass.
   2. ERNEST EVERETT, born March 14, 1872, Embden, married July 31, 1892, Estella C. Irvine of Bingham. Married (2) June 22, 1907, Elizabeth M. Sweeney of Searsport. 2 children; Earl Everett, born Nov. 15, 1894, residing 18 Sachem St., Wollaston, Mass.

iii. JOHN W. (1842-1873), married 1870, Delia (Cordelia) Williamson. He married (2) Sally -------, 2 children; Wm. H. died in infancy and Hattie I., married Marcus Moore and resided 1 York St., Skowhegan.

iv. HENRY (1845-1929), resided San Francisco, unmarried.

v. MARY (1847-1906), died in Anson.

vi. EMMA ORISSA, born No. Anson April 24, 1851, married Albert Rice Tobey of Union, Me., born Feb. 10, 1835, died Oct. 17, 1888, a ship contractor residing San Francisco, Calif., where she still lives at 4645 California St. 6 children;
   1. BERTHA W., born 1873, died 1874.
   2. SADIE LYDIA, born June 22, 1875, married June 24, 1896, Dr. Thomas George Inman.
   3. ALBERT R., born April 7, 1878, died March 7, 1883.
   5. BEATRICE EDNA, born Jan. 20, 1885.
   6. OLIVE F., born Nov. 11, 1886, died Oct. 16, 1890.

vii. ALICE, born 1883, married 1886, Robert Higgins. No children. She resides 810 Hyde St., San Francisco. He died many years ago.

viii. OLIVE, born 1883, died 1899, unmarried, San Francisco.


9. ROLAND Taylor, born Oct. 29, 1864, Bangor, married April 15, 1896, Lois A. Weston, born 1876, died Nov. 13, 1919. Mr. Patten has in safe deposit the old family Bible of his grandfather, Joseph Patten (1781-1858). Roland T. Patten was for many years engaged in various fields of activity including manufacturing and newspaper publishing. For several years has been in Washington as Secretary of Congressman Clyde W. Smith of Maine. Three children;

   1. EUNICE PARNSWORTH, born July 5, 1898, married March 19, 1938 Nathan R. C. Fretz, born March 16, 1894 and resides 424 East 57th St., New York City.
   11. MARGARET GOFF, born April 4, 1903, married Irving E. Symonds, and resides 446 So. Central Ave., Glendale, Calif.
iii. LOIS MEADE, born Feb. 11, 1905, married Charles E. Palmer and resides 34 Action St., Wollaston, Mass. They have three children, David and Lois, twins, born April 13, 1930 and Allison, born Nov. 23, 1931.

10. Children of Rev. Wm. F. Berry and Livonia S. Patten.

i. JOSEPHINE M., born 1879, married John A. Harlow. 3 children;
   1. FRANK B., born 1909, married 1934, Constance M. Chalmers, residing Oldtown, Me.
   2. FREELAND W., born 1910, married Victorine Hall. They reside New York City.
   3. HOPE BERRY, born 1917.

ii. LILLIAN E., born 1881, married Howard Newton.

iii. MARY E., born 1883, married John W. Hanter. 2 children, Wm. E., 1914, Sarah E., 1915. They reside Waterville, with Rev. Mr. Berry.


v. NICHOLAS L., born 1891, married Myrtle Flewelling. No children.


ii. SARAH L., born 1856, died 1908, married Sylvanus A. Morse. 2 children; Mildred F., born 1881, died 1913, unmarried and Raymond J., born 1883, married Grace C. Rowe.

ROBERT (1747-1832) Mary Brown Polly Haskell
James (see text)

WILLIAM (1776-1845) Abigail Turner

ANNA (1781-1842) Anna Croft
Susan (1783) Jonathan Davis

ELIZABETH (1780-1834) Archibald Gamble

DAVID (1775-1834) Molly Orr

MOSIAS (1783-1857) Hannah Eaton

SAMUEL (1736-1816) Lydia Emerson Ruth
Andrew Moore

MARY (1759-1814) Thomas Smiley

MARY (1764-1814) Sarah Hanks

FREDERICK (1863) Sarah Patten

ROBERT (1768-1832) Mary Brown Polly Haskell
James (see text)

WILLIAM (1776-1845) Abigail Turner

ANNA (1781-1842) Anna Croft
Susan (1783) Jonathan Davis

ELIZABETH (1780-1834) Archibald Gamble

DAVID (1775-1834) Molly Orr

MOSIAS (1783-1857) Hannah Eaton

SAMUEL (1736-1816) Lydia Emerson Ruth
Andrew Moore

MARY (1759-1814) Thomas Smiley

Mary McCall

James Butler

Sarah E. Hall

Sarah M. Hall

Abigail Turner

Abigail Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks

Sarah Hanks
THE PATTEN FAMILIES OF CHESTER, CANDIA, AUBURN, RAYMOND, N.H.

The ancestor of all these families was Robert Patten. He settled in Chester. His sons and grandsons settled in the adjoining towns.

In the year 1724 a small ship trimmed her sails and threaded her way among the islands of Boston harbor bringing immigrants from beyond the sea. On board was a sturdy young Scotchman and probably his wife, Agnes. He must have looked curiously at one island and at a fort on it intended to defend a group of settlements which were then nearly a hundred years old. In one direction he saw a solid looking mass of buildings, though interspersed with small gardens, toward which the ship was steering, Boston, gateway to liberty and to the land of opportunity. Surely there a workman might find a living. Getting lodgings in that bustling place of unplanned streets and by-ways, lined with strange wooden buildings, he found work. No doubt on many jobs, one of them tradition tells us, was that of stone masonry on the very fortifications he had observed in the harbor. He drew pay from Governor Shute, representative of His Majesty George the First, whose short reign was drawing to a close.

For about 15 years Robert Patten was a resident of the large village, all his children being born there. He became a citizen. The year following his arrival, he lived on Common St. In that year, 1725, he and his wife, Agnes, whose family name we do not know, but who was, without doubt a Scotch-Irish girl who came over with him, had their first child, Thomas, as we find from the records of the Brattle St. Church. There was no Scotch Presbyterian church in Boston until 1729. John and Robert followed, possibly a girl or two but of them, if any, the records hold nothing.

Benjamin Chase in his History of Chester (1869) records that Robert came, presumably with his brother, William. (See Merrimack Patten family.) As will be seen William located himself permanently before Robert did.

By 1728 Robert Patten had become interested in acquiring some of the cheap land, made available by purchase from the recipients of grants to the surviving soldiers of King Philip's War (1675) or their descendants. He associated himself with Andrew Simpson, both being described as "laborers, of Boston" in buying for £60 a 10-acre bit "North side of the fifth street in Nottingham" which was a way of describing some wild land in the little inhabited tract owned by the Proprietors of Nottingham, perhaps the one later known as "Nottingham West" which became the town of Hudson, N.H. The deed was from John Dabney and is found recorded in Vol. 17, page 252, New Hampshire deeds, in the archives of the New Hampshire Historical Society, Concord. The next year, Robert and his partner in enterprise bought a good piece in the older and quite populous adjoining town, Londonderry, settled by the Scotch-Irish in 1718. They bought 70 acres near Beaver Brook of John McKeen of Londonderry (17.253) which they mortgaged, paying off the mortgage in 1732, all parties being together in Boston.
In 1731 Robert "of Suffolk County, Massachusetts" alone bought (18.260) "my 10 acre home lot" of Thomas Dinsmore "of Nottingham, Weaver," deed executed in Boston, land located in Nottingham, probably without a house as the price was only £38.

Robert Patten nevertheless continued to live in Boston. In 1736 when Proprietors of Narraganset No. 5, one of the war-granted tracts which became Merrimack and Bedford, N.H., drew their lots we find that John Gridley (who had the right "of his father, Joseph") and Robert Patten owned No. 8 and No. 16 in the 6th Range (Hist. Bedford, p. 129). John Gridley was a Boston man. On an old tax list of 1738 (see pp. 654-5, Hist. Bedford) John Gridley owned lot No. 9 (no way of identifying this with lots 8 and 16 owned by Gridley and Robert Patten in 1736) which was in "Babosick" (now Merrimack, N.H.), local name for a tiny settlement in "Narragansat No. 5" grant, on which John Moorhead was "present settler." Gridley's lot No. 14 was occupied by "present settler" William Patten. So it is perfectly plain that with one of Gridley's lots in Narragansett No. 5 (now Merrimack and Bedford) first Robert Patten and then William Patten were identified. This is the first indication of business relationship between Robert and William Patten. If they were brothers, as stated in the History of Chester, it is a material corroboration. It is probable that William was the younger of the two, his children beginning in 1740 whereas those of Robert began with son Thomas, in 1725. The Gamble family into which William married was first of Chelmsford, Mass. and later settled at the outlet of Lake Massabesic close by Robert's final home. In 1736 Robert was not ready to make a change, his sons going to school on Pemberton hill, Boston. He did not seem attracted by the prospects of "Narraganset No. 5." He was still in Boston for according to the Records of the Selectmen he, as a citizen, became surety for a poor widow, Jane Aiken probably a connection of the Scotch-Irish Aikens who settled "Aiken Range" Londonderry. Parker mentions only the men, Nathaniel, James and William.

In the Court files at Concord are papers in a case (No. 12943) in which, on Nov. 13, 1732 one Hugh Morrison and one Samuel Dickey, house carpenter, executed a Bond to pay Robert Patten laborer, county of Suffolk, 22 pounds before May 1, 1733, witnesses Wm. Hogg and James McClure. Hogg went before Samuel Adams, Justice of the Peace in Boston, the same whose patriotism shone so 40 years later and swore that he saw Morrison and Dickey sign it. Endorsed on the back "June 1735, satisfied by judgment" the paper reads:

"Order of Robert Paton
Boston, October 25, 1733Hugh Morrison please to pay Robert Duncan the sum of ten pounds of New England money and in doe doing you will oblige your humble servant Robert Paton

pr. executed Hugh Morrison."

For four years we do not know just what Robert Patten was doing, though presumably remaining in Boston, joining the new Presbyterian Church sponsored by the Londonderry Presbytery. The place of worship was in Long Lane, later Federal Street, a well-known hymn tune being given the latter name. The Rev. Mr. Moorhead had come over from the North of Ireland to be the Pastor.
When he was only about 25 Deacon Eaton in gathering his materials for his history of Candia (1852) took down from the family "Thomas was baptised by the Rev. Mr. Moorhead as were most of his younger brothers and sisters," referring to the children of Robert, the stone mason. But the Brattle street church records show this item; (October 10, 1725) baptised "Thomas Patten (Scotch)" by Rev. Mr. Cooper, the "Scotch" evidently being added to differentiate the family from the English Pattens long established in Boston, Cambridge and vicinity. Later children may have received the rite from Mr. Moorhead. One other item collected by Mr. Eaton (who in his late years was known personally by this compiler in Manchester) is all the tradition we have, namely that Robert came from the vicinity of Edinburgh, Scotland, to America by way of Londonderry, Ireland, in 1724 and that he resided in Boston until 1739-40 when after a brief stay in Exeter he settled in the Long Meadows section of Chester, now in Auburn. The tradition as to Edinburgh cannot be verified. As none of the historians of Chester and Candia made systematic examinations of the land and probate records before recounting what was told them by various families we feel on more certain ground in being able to produce extracts from such records and from court papers, official proceedings and the like.

In 1740-41 Robert Patten of Exeter and Andrew Simpson of Nottingham (it thus appears that the latter had settled in that place, now Hudson) sold to John Piper the land which must have been the Dabney lot of 10 acres they jointly acquired in 1728, between 12 and 13 years before. (Deeds, 25.60)

On a memorable day, July 7, 1741, Robert Patten acted in a decisive way. What he did affected all his descendants. He "settled," by buying and occupying Lot No. 79 of the second Division of Chester, the Samuel Emerson lot. It paid him to wait. It was beautiful land on the shore of Lake Massabesic, fertile and accessible. Incidentally it had on it "The Devil's Den" a small natural cave in a bank. Robert was "of Exeter." He did not move immediately for in the deed of 1742 when he sold his interest to Andrew Simpson of Nottingham, land in Nottingham (31.270) he was still "of Exeter" though in the same year, 1742 he was also "of Chester." Thereafter in all land transactions, which can be found recorded he was uniformly of Chester. Deeds up to 1771 (first 100 volumes) are at Concord (N.H. Hist. Society) after that date at Exeter.

Robert Patten's life was probably shortened by his occupation in youth and middle life, as a stone mason. He died in 1754 on his farm. Of his house nothing is left, of the foundation only a trace. The Pattens seem to have kept no records; births, marriages, deaths or otherwise. When the father died, Thomas, the eldest son, was 30, the others, John and Robert, younger; no way to figure exact ages. The granite dust that Robert inhaled carried him, like most of his craft before and since, to an early grave. His sons lived in the healthful climate of Chester and Candia to old age, Thomas dying at 91, John at age unknown, Robert at 75 or thereabouts. As the father declined and died, probably in his late fifties, the sons cleared the land and prospered on the new, rich but thin soil. In 1750 Robert Patten was Collector of Taxes in Chester, the only office we find he ever held. He was evidently a careful, prudent Scot whose associates trusted and respected him and whose moves in life were deliberate and sound. In 1746
46

he made his will. It was proved Sept. 24, 1754 and he had died probably a short time before. His widow was Agnes. Her family name is not indicated by record or tradition. It was a name common among the Scotch-Irish immigrants so that a hunt aimed at a result by exclusion would probably be futile. Their marriage may have occurred in or near Londonderry, Ireland as, if in Boston after Robert's arrival, there would be a chance of it having been recorded. Agnes lived some 4 years longer and died in 1758. The graves of these pioneers have not been located. It is presumptive that they are in the old Chester cemetery under unmarked field stones. The children as we know them, Thomas, John and Robert, from the town histories, exclude daughters but we think that Nancy Patten, who married John Dickey, must have been one.

Research supplementing history is practically exhausted in the foregoing account. The facts have never before been assembled. SIC TRANSIT GLORIA MUNDI.

Children of Robert¹ Patten and Agnes:

1. THOMAS². On October 10, 1725 he was brought in to the Brattle Street Church in Boston to be baptised. There was no Presbyterian Church nearer than that of the Rev. Mr. McGregor at Londonderry, N.H. It is no sure indication of his age though the rite was usually performed within a few weeks of birth. When old enough Thomas was sent, according to family tradition, to the Pemberton Hill school, where Pemberton Square of legal atmosphere is now located. He remained there a good part of the time until his parents removed to Exeter when he was about 15. After a year or two in that old New Hampshire village, the family, which included his younger brothers, John and Robert, and (we think) Nancy, moved permanently to the new town of Chester, which had been chartered in 1722 and was being slowly settled by 1740. Thomas helped his father clear the ground, build the new house and outbuildings. There in near-by Lake Massabesic the brothers fished in winter and summer and, during the long cold season, they skated. There was plenty of hunting and trapping and at Amoskeag Falls on the Merrimack, in the spring season, were taken huge quantities of shad, salmon, eels, and sturgeons. The father, Robert, was somewhat too old for service in the "old French War" and though the eldest son, Thomas, was old enough, he does not seem to have been of the numerous scouting parties that often went long distances into the forests and which saw real military service at Lake George, Lake Champlain, in the forts and out.

The events in the life of Thomas were few, as far as the records show. In 1755 Thomas and John were sued by Thomas Kelsey of Londonderry for illegally cutting some timber in Chester. It was probably a case of "who owns the land?" In 1754 Thomas sold to John his share in his father's estate. Deeds at Concord show other land transactions in 1753, 1756, 1758, 1772 and 1784. In 1780 Thomas Patten was Tax collector. In the 1790 Census, Thomas is shown as the head of a family in Candia of 2 men, 2 boys, 5 females.

The action of Thomas in leaving the homestead for Candia was probably due to his marriage to Mary, the daughter of David McClure who lived in the S.E. part of Candia near the Raymond border, at the foot of what became known as
Patten Hill. Thomas was 27, their first child, Elizabeth, being born when he was 30. The farm land he bought was the place marked on the Candia map of J. Bailey Moore (Hist. Candia, 1895) as "Samuel G. W. Patten," which was some rods N.W. of the McClure homestead. The house was destroyed by fire between 1900 and 1910. Mary's mother was Martha Glen, who married David McClure in Boston about 1730. Mary's sister, Elizabeth, was somewhat younger and was born Nov. 18, 1738. She married, at 26, Alexander McClure (son of Richard) her cousin. They lived in Raymond not far over the Candia line. David McClure, who had come about 1743, says Eaton, from Chester center and "settled where Rufus E. Patten now lives" (1852) in Candia, that is, near the Raymond corner met with a tragic end. How old he was in 1770 we do not know but he was yet hale and hearty. He had been to visit his daughter in Raymond and on returning on foot in the dead of winter and after dark in a severe snow storm he lost his path. His voice was heard for a mile calling but no one could find him. A large tree trunk, where he took a stand, was found clawed and marked in his efforts to keep awake. It was unavailing and the doughty pioneer sank down eventually in the stupor he could no longer resist and was found dead. (See also Fullonton's History of Raymond, p. 253.) The framed house built by him at the site of his first log house, is still standing. Thomas Patten was once treed by wolves all one night. It was related of him that in his family he was accustomed to "deacon" (that is, sing the first line) of the psalms and require the whole family to repeat, as it was usually done in church. He had a dog who when bitten by a rattlesnake instinctively sought refuge in a mud pond, called the "dead pond" and there burrowing in, was cured. At one time the snow was so deep and drifted even above the chamber windows on the rear of the house that a tunnel was made into which a hog which had gotten loose tumbled and found his way into the kitchen. After living together for 60 years, Mary (McClure) Patten died on Nov. 20, 1815 as "the wife of Thomas Patten" on Candia records. Thomas survived the shock almost a year, dying on Nov. 4, 1816 at the age of 91. A list of their 12 children is given by Eaton but without a single date of birth, indicating that no family Bible was available in 1852. There were said to have been 14 children in all, the two missing ones probably dying in infancy.

Children of Thomas Patten and Mary McClure:

5. ELIZABETH, born April 20, 1755, married (1) John Varnum, (2) Moses Clark.
6. THOMAS, born March 15, 1757.
iv. JEAN, born Jan. 5, 1761, married Joshua Moore of Candia "and lived near her father's." Her name is Jennet on town record.

v. MARTHA, born Nov. 26, 1762, married Joseph L. Seavey of Rye.
vi. SARAH, born Dec. 23, 1764, married May 15, 1788, Benjamin Wadleigh.
vii. RACHEL, born Feb. 5, 1767, married Jan. 16, 1794 "Lemuel Deming, Jr. of East Hartford, Conn." (Can. Rec.) Chase called him "Lemuel Dimon." Will of "Rachel Patten" 1831, (Exeter 12182) made brother, Moses, Executor and sole legatee, so she probably had no children.

viii. MARGARET, born Jan. 30, 1771, married Jacob, son of John Sargeant of Candia.

x. RUTH, born --------, married May 29, 1798, Andrew Moore, son of John, of Candia.

xi. SAMUEL, born --------, married Sept. 10, 1807, Lydia Emerson.

8. xii. MOSES, born Mar. 10, 1782, married July 10, 1823, Hannah Eaton.

2. JOHN.² (Robert¹) born, Boston, date unrecorded, but between 1726 and 1732. He died in Chester on the home place, which he succeeded to, on April 12, 1812, at age unrecorded. He probably received steady "schooling" in the Pemberton Hill school, Boston, until the family moved to Exeter in 1739-1740, but not much thereafter as the stay in Exeter was an unsettled one and the school advantages in the "Long Meadows" section of the new town of Chester came too late for him. He married Dec. 20, 1753, Jean Carr (or Karr, as often spelled) daughter of John Carr of Chester. They had 8 children, births, with dates, all recorded in Chester town records. Jean died soon after the birth of the last child, Jean, which was on Sept. 11, 1759. In 1754, two years after his elder brother, Thomas, married and presumably left the home place to live in Candia, still newer town, John received from Thomas as his share of the homestead, the deed (52.122) describing the lot as No. 79, originally Maston's "the estate which was my fathers, Robert Patten's" with the buildings; Robert Patten and Samuel Emerson witnesses, Thomas still describing himself as "of Chester." In 1755 Thomas and John were sued for cutting timber, the plaintiff receiving a verdict of 20 shillings, a nominal amount as the ownership of the land was probably in some question. In 1757 John was Collector of the Parish and in 1768 Warden. In 1764 he and his younger brother, Robert, were on Chester petitions. On Feb. 1, 1776 Justice of the Peace, Matthew Patten of Bedford, soon to be made Judge of Probate also, records in his daybook (printed in 1903 by the town of Bedford as his "Diary") this item;

"I went to Londonderry and got the promise of a barrel or two at Deacon Fisher's and I went to Robert McMurphy's and lodged there and in the Evening I went to McDuffie's and heard the Inquest on the body of Thomas Shirley of Chester who got a Stroke by John Patten of the same town on Christmas last with the heel of a Scythe which stroke proved his death we got home to Roberts about two o'clock in the morning."

It must have been a sad ordeal for John Patten who must have been present in the crowded room of the McDuffie house when his presumably careless act was duly investigated by His Majesty's Justice of the Peace for Rockingham County. As John was not held for trial he was doubtless exculpated. But why a scythe on Christmas day? In 1777 John Patten was in the Rev. War service (Chester, Vol. II) and the same year he bought some land of Nehemiah Cogswell (109-441). In the 1790 Census he was the head of a family of himself, a boy and 4 females. In the 1800 Census there was himself, another male between 10 and 16, a female under 10, another under 45 and one over 45, the latter his wife (2nd) Mary Crombie. On Sept. 20, 1769 Jean Carr, the
first wife, died, a few days after the birth of her last child, after 16 years of married life during which the 8 children were born, though Stearns, an historian of renown gives only three (Janet, Molly and David) thus copying Chase's History of Chester, for errors are copied as easily as facts. The second wife was Mary Crombie, daughter of John who had a half brother, Benjamin, who was the father of Amos who married in 1802 John Patten and Elizabeth Carr's daughter, Anna. Mary (Crombie) Patten died in 1811. There are no children known. The Administration papers on file at Exeter (8356) of the Estate of John Patten of Chester show that on April 12, 1812 his heirs were, David Patten, Archibald Gammel, Elizabeth Gammel, Jonathan Davis, Susannah Davis, Amos Crombie, Anna Crombie. This eliminated children, Janet, John and Jean, who were probably dead. Also it fails to mention Molly, then 56, single, and who may have been provided for, as mention is made of her "lands" in a deed of 1820.

In the History of Chester, Vol. II, by the second Chase (John F.) an anecdote is related with gusto on page 453 (though it is not found in sober Benjamin Chase's History of Chester, 1869) and attributed to Robert Patten, the first settler, who died in 1754, probably in middle life. John2, his son, lived to be 82 and may have had facial characteristics suitable to the story. He may also have had a porch or piazza though they were almost unknown as were Methodist clergyman traveling together in wheeled vehicles in 1754. When Matthew Patten borrowed Col. Goffe's "chair" to go to Portsmouth he found it "so crazy" he had to abandon it and take to horseback, as usual. That was in 1772.

"Deacon Robert Patten sitting on his porch resting his chin on his cane, his small piercing eyes overlooked by shaggy brows, being inquired of by the two men, answered them that the Cave known by the name "the Devil's Den" was very near, directed them how to get to it. The clergymen were facetious and asked if his Satanic majesty would be at home. They were told by the old Deacon that if the Devil was at home "a wee bit of a bird wouldst fly out to greet 'em." When actually a bird flew out the ministers fled precipitously, the sound of wheels being heard."

Children of John Patten and Jean Carr (Chester town records of birth):

1. JANET "first child" born Oct. 12, 1754, no further record, probably dead by 1812.
2. MOLLY, born July 20, 1756, died unmarried, 1836 at 80. Papers of her estate (Exeter 18068) mention her sister, wife of Amos Crombie, and her nephew, John Patten. In 1820 Pension papers of David her brother, state that his lands joined hers.
3. DAVID, born Sept. 8, 1768, died April 17, 1834 at the home of his son Jesse.
4. ELIZABETH, born Feb. 13, 1780, died Sept. 1, 1834, married (as his 2nd wife) Archibald2 (William2) Gamble. 7 children.
5. SUSIE, born Nov. 4, 1782, married Jonathan Davis in 1822, he was member Presbyterian Church, Chester.
6. JOHN, born Dec. 6, 1784 (probably died before 1790 census).
7. ANNA, born Nov. 4, 1786, died Auburn, 1842, married Dec. 29, 1802, Amos son of Benjamin Crombie of Chester (a brother of John) born Aug. 26, 1764, died Sept. 10, 1854 at 90 in Auburn. She is erroneously given in B. Chase's Chester as "7th child" of David and Molly but that Anna was born in 1798. 2 children given in Chester, Vol. II, viz.; (1) Esq. Franklin Crombie, born Oct. 25, 1803, died Feb. 27, 1876, unmarried, school teacher, selectman, surveyor, Rep. of town. Buried in unmarked grave, Auburn cemetery. (2) Luther, born 1808, died -------.
8. JEAN, born Sept. 11, 1789. No further record (probably died before 1790 census).
3. ROBERT² (Robert¹) born, Boston, probably by 1734 if he married at about 21 in 1755. B. Chase's Chester states that his wife was Catherine Carr, daughter of John Carr and Betsey Smith who were of the patriotic and desperate band of defenders of Londonderry, Ireland, during the long siege. But the Hampstead town records have the marriage of Robert Patten and Elizabeth Carr on Jan. 1, 1755. The family preserved no records. A reconstruction of it is impossible. Eaton, 1852, says the couple had 9 children but he named only William, though, in ordinary course some might have been alive during his boyhood in Candia. To William we are adding Robert, whose children we have learned were accustomed to call William's children "cousins." We can, moreover, assign no other parentage to this Robert, who with his wife, two sons and two grandsons lies in a family group in the Candia village cemetery. Robert, the youngest of the brothers seems to have lived in Chester until 1774 when he bought in Candia and went to live near his brother, Thomas, in the S.E. part of town. He built a house still standing "where Willis Patten now lives" (Eaton, 1852) and "where the Huntings live" (Chase, 1869) and which is now owned by Mr. Dubell. While residing in Chester in some location we have not discovered, after his marriage in 1755, Robert appears on the records on petitions with John, of Chester men in 1771, 1772 and 1773. He was on the petition in 1764 with John about fishing at Amoskeag Falls. In 1754 he had witnessed a deed, Thomas to John (52.122). In 1772 Robert paid for "carrying Peter Lurie's wife and 2 children to Coos" (Haverhill, N.H.). We do not know when Elizabeth (or Catherine) died. In 1779, however, Chase states that Robert married Abigail Clark and had "Deacon Francis Patten and 4 others." In the 1790 census Robert was found in Candia, head of a family of 2 grown males, a boy and 4 women. The other grown male was doubtless his son, William (by his wife, Carr) born 1758, by one account, but in 1762 if he was 80 when he died in 1842. William does not appear as the head of a family in 1790 and he did not marry until the next year, 1791. Eaton (1852) states that Robert had 9 children and the census would indicate there were 3 females besides the wife. Eaton was wrong in giving Betsey, Abigail and Melinda as his children as they were the children of William, Robert's son. The death of "wife of Robert Patten" October 27, 1826 at 92 indicating that Abigail Clark was born in 1734, makes her about the same age as her husband.

Children of Robert Patten and (1) Elizabeth (or Catherine) Carr,
(2) Abigail Clark;

11. WILLIAM, born May 1, 1758 (g.s. would indicate birth 1762) died April 30, 1842 at 80, married Dec. 28, 1781 by Rev. Jesse Remington, Abigail Turner "both of Candia" daughter of William Turner who has been called "the first settler of Charmingfare" the early name of Candia. William Patten was married (2) by the same minister, to Miss Abigail Clark. 9 children of whom we have evidence.

12. MOSES. The gravestone in Auburn village cemetery of Moses Patten, who died Sept. 11, 1852 at 89, indicating birth in 1763, or thereabouts, implies that he may have been another of the missing children of Robert² Patten of Candia and his two wives.

11. JAMES. If James was the father of Thomas Patten of Raymond (born 1790) as shown by his death record, Jan. 1, 1869 at 79, he may, also, have been another son of Robert² there being no other plausible parentage. (See Raymond Pattens, also Thomas, 3 Thomas, 2 Robert¹)
iv. ROBERT, born (1776), died Feb. 5, 1852 at 76 (g.s. Can. vge. cem.), married (1) Mary Brown, (2) Polly Healey of Raymond, March 2, 1819, by Rev. A. Wheeler. She died (Candia rec.) "Wife of Robert Patten," Sept. 28, 1851 at 58. His place in Candia was that owned for many years by the late John Hollins. Mary (Brown) Patten died "wife of Robert Patten" June 11, 1817. The children, as nearly as they can be identified from the meager records:

1. ROBERT, born (1811), died Sept. 5, 1878 at 67 "son of Robert Patten and Mary Brown" at Auburn. Did he marry Sophronia Severance (daughter of James M. Severance) who died "widow of Robert Patten" March 31, 1900 at 83-9-8, indicating birth 1817? One son, George S., born April 18, 1852, died Nov. 12, 1894 at 42 "born in Chester" (Auburn rec.).


4. WILLIAM, born (1825), died Dec. 19, 1891 at 66, married according to the record "between July 7, 1849 and July 4, 1851," Mrs. Mary P. McCurdy, born "Wellfleet or Robbinston, Me." (1826, died July 11, 1892 at 66, daughter of Henry Poore, born Camden, Me. (Candia rec.). They resided in Manchester where he was a mason. 2 children, Charles Edward, born Dec. 3, 1851, died 1854 at 2, Ada May, born Nov. 29, 1859, died 1862 at 3. The graves of these 2 children and the father and mother are in a family row with Robert and Polly in the Candia village cemetery. There, also, are the graves of George H. and Julia.

5. GEORGE H., born (1830), died 1875 at 45, a Civil War veteran (flag at grave), married Julia A. --------, born (1830), died 1880. Moore's history of Candia relates that he shot Albion Bean, who died of the necessary amputation (pp. 310-11).

iv. ROBERT, born (1776), died Feb. 5, 1852 at 76 (g.s. Can. vge. cem.), married (2) Nancy Patten, born (1816), died 1854, by Rev. A. Wheeler. She was probably a daughter of Robert though the histories do not indicate which Nancy married John Dickey (born 1730, died 1800 at 70) who was said to have been from Stirling, Scotland. From this marriage, in 1753, were (Dickey), John, William, Waldo, James, Margaret and David.

5. THOMAS$^3$ (Thomas$^2$, Robert$^1$). Eaton's CANDIA (1852) gives him as "unmarried." Family Bibles now indicate that Eaton made a mistake, perhaps due to his neglect of a Thomas having moved to Raymond, though he was in Candia buying land 1786 and 1789, selling land in 1805. A Candia death record of a Thomas Patten aged 85 on March 8, 1841, looks as though belonging to this Thomas. See Raymond Pattems under "No. 12, JAMES$^3$ (Robert$^2$, Robert$^1$)." The problem of who was the father of Thomas$^3$ Patten of Raymond (born Jan. 14, 1790, died Jan 1, 1869—Bible record—Patten Bible owned by Mrs. Zelma Dickens of Amesbury, Mass.) will be settled for this genealogy by considering him the son of Thomas$^2$ of Candia (1725-1816) who was son of the original Robert. Our reasons for this are that it was easy for young Mr. Eaton to make the mistake, "unmarried." That calling "James" as the father of Thomas$^3$ (1790-1869) of Raymond may easily have been the simple mistake of the Town Clerk of Raymond in recording his death. He may have been thinking of James McClure the father of Thomas' wife, Sally. To be sure Thomas and Sally named their first son, James, but it might have been in honor of James McClure, her father.

In the absence of other evidence of any James Patten we pass over two mistakes confident that these facts outweigh everything; Mrs. Bullard designated him as "my father's father" and she ought to have known her own grandfather Patten. She says of Martha, daughter of Alexander McClure and Elizabeth McClure (latter daughter of David McClure) that she lived in Raymond in Levi Woodman's house "where my second mother was born." McClure Bible, also owned by Mrs. Dickens, says that Hannah Smith was born June 7, 1797 so,
apparently she was daughter of Martha McClure (born June 21, 1766) and a
Smith, to whose place Levi Woodman succeeded. Hannah married June 8, 1838,
as his second wife, Thomas Patten of Raymond. She was then 41. She died
Feb. 24, 1846; no children. Thomas Patten's first child was Elizabeth,
born April 20, 1755 (Thomas, born 1790, died 1869, being the second child) so
Mrs. Bullard's date of 1756 must yield to the true date 1752. Mrs. Bullard
calls Mary (born Dec. 29, 1768, died June 25, 1819), 4th child of Alex-
ander and Elizabeth McClure, and sister of Martha, "mother of my father."
Curiously enough the daughter of this Martha became the "second mother"
(i.e., stepmother) of Mrs. Bullard. It is a strange combination and but
for Mrs. Bullard's letters the problem would be insoluble. It is singular
that we find no evidence of any other children of Thomas Patten and Mary Mc-
Clure than Thomas of Raymond, born 1790, died 1869. There are possibly
some "strays" who, in time may be discovered and properly placed. Child of
Thomas and Mary;

1. THOMAS, born Jan 14, 1790 (the only record in the Bible, no town record and we know
not in what town born), died Jan. 1, 1869 in Raymond, farmer of "old age." When
his daughter, Clara, died in 1861 he was alive and most likely helped the Town
Clerk make the record. In it she was "daughter of Thomas Patten, born in Ray-
mond." It ought to be good evidence, but Town Clerks make mistakes sometimes.
As no Patten family was found when the census takers of 1790 made up the list of
heads of families in Raymond he may have been born in Candia after all.

Fullerton's history of Raymond says there was only one Patten family in town
and that it was (then) extinct, that Thomas lived on the farm, "the original place
of the first Alexander McClure" meaning to distinguish it from the place of Alexan-
der, Jr., which was on the stage route to Portsmouth from Concord at the top of
"the long hill." In his will Thomas Patten directed that he be buried "on the
north of my grandfather Alexander McClure." He had a number of land transactions;
1813, 1824, 1831, 1839. In 1830 he mortgaged to the 1st Cong'l Church for $200
a lot he had bought in 1821, satisfying the mortgage in 1832. Fullerton says
that nearly half a century passed before a regular road was opened to his place,
which was at the end of a private way, half a mile above the mills of David Griffin.
By 1875 the old house had been replaced by "David Griffin's large house." Thomas
Patten made his will in 1866 when he was "weak" but he lived until Jan. 1, 1869,
probably in poor health. All his children were by his first wife, Sally, or Mary,
McClure, born July 19, 1791, died Oct. 12, 1833. He married the widow Hannah
Smith, June 6, 1836, nearly 5 years later. She died Feb. 14, 1846 "Mrs. Thomas
Patten." Strangely enough Clara's death notice gave her mother as "Lottie,"
doubtless an error for Sally.

Children of Thomas Patten and Sally McClure;
1. JAMES, born (1816), died April 20, 1844 at 28, named for grandfather McClure?
2. MARY M. (no birth, marriage or death, name given by Mrs. Bullard only).
3. FANNIE, born (1822), died April 16, 1843 at 21.
4. LYDIA, born (1824), died Sept. 26, 1842 at 24. Bond covering her estate, Exeter,
   No. 16563.
19.
5. SARAH, born March 22, 1826, married May 6, 1847 David Griffin, born East Candia,
   Feb. 16, 1818, died, Raymond, Aug. 9, 1907. He was a farmer and had saw mills
   Raymond. 6 children, born Raymond. She died Jan. 22, 1887. He was a
   Representative from Raymond in the legislature.
6. SOPHIA P., born April 8, 1829, date of death not recorded Raymond. She married
   "about 1852" Henry M. Bullard, born Dedham, Mass. His will dated 1887, proved
   1901, left all to wife, Sophie. They resided in Nashua. Her will (190.29)
   mentions nephews and nieces and certain "friends." From one name "James P.
   (Bullard) of Amesbury" the descendants of David Griffin were discovered, as be-
   low. In a letter dated 1888 to the father of Prof. Charles F. McClure now of
   Princeton University, Mrs. Bullard gave some of her ancestry and stated that all
of her sisters, and her brother, had passed away as the result of various forms of tuberculosis. There were four deaths in the twenties, Sarah (Griffin) being the last of her sisters to go, in 1847, some 35 years before. Sophia and Henry Bullard had no children.

7. CLARA P., born (1832), died Jan. 3, 1861, a seamstress, unmarried. Her estate papers, 18568, Exeter.

19. Children of David Griffin and Sarah Patten.

i. DANA WATSON, born June 26, 1851, died March 13, 1852.

ii. JAMES PHILIP, born March 23, 1853, died June 22, 1872, married in Deerfield, Widow Josephine R. (Locke) Lucy. 2 children. She died April 21, 1884, and he married (2) in Groveland Oct. 14, 1899 Mary Alice Huse; 2 children.


iii. SOPHIA FANNIE, born Sept. 5, 1853, died Nov. 11, 1914, married Aug. 30, 1879, James H. Upton of Raymond. They have 2 children;


2. BESSIE GRIFFIN, born Sept. 13, 1882, unmarried, residing with Ethel.

iv. CLARA MCCURLE, born April 1, 1886, died May 19, 1889, unmarried.

v. SARAH PATTEN, born Dec. 5, 1860, married Nov. 12, 1882, Raymond, George Walter Brown, one child;

1. ARTHUR GLENN, born Nov. 19, 1886.

vi. BESSIE TILTON, born Aug. 6, 1864, died April 12, 1866 at 2 years.

6. SARAH (Thomas, Robert) born Dec. 23, 1764, died March 14, 1814, married May 15, 1788 Benjamin Wadleigh, born Salisbury, Mass., June 16, 1759, died Nov. 14, 1807. They resided Candia and are buried in the Hill Cemetery. Several of the children removed to the Oldtown, Maine, section and engaged in the lumber business.

Children of Sarah and Benjamin Wadleigh;

i. POLLY, born June 20, 1791, died July 27, 1846, married Reuben Boyce.

ii. IRA, born June 22, 1794, died Aug. 27, 1875.

iii. MOSSES, born May 2, 1796, died June 10, 1847.

iv. JESSE, born Sept. 15, 1798, died Jan. 11, 1877.

v. SAMUEL, born Aug. 6, 1800, died Aug. 10, 1847, unmarried.

vi. SARAH, born Dec. 23, 1802, died Jan. 10, 1847, married __________ Dearborn.
vii. RUTH, born June 3, 1805, died Aug. 4, 1843, married Sept. 18, 1823, Rufus Sargeant, born Nov. 29, 1801, Candia, died, 1855, California. A farmer of Candia until 1849 when he removed to California. Both buried Hill Cemetery, Candia. 4 children;


SAMUEL (Thomas, Robert). His birth is not recorded and his age at death, Dec. 16, 1809, Candia, not being given we have no way to estimate date of his birth which was, however, if the order of births is correct, between 1771 and 1782 for we have the births of Margaret and of Moses, sister and brother. On Sept. 10, 1807 the Rev. Jesse Remington married, in Candia, Samuel Patten and Lydia Emerson, daughter of Nathaniel. They "resided on the McClure place" in Candia given on 1893 map as "Widow Patten," at foot of Patten hill. Dying quite a young man, Samuel's estate was administered (as he left no will, indicating an unexpected death) by his younger brother, Moses. The five children were all minors and Moses was appointed Guardian. Lydia died July 9, 1851 of bronchitis at age 67, indicating her birth as about 1784. She remained over 30 years a widow.

The children of Samuel Patten and Lydia Emerson, born Candia, were;

1. RUFUS E., born Oct. 22, 1807, died Sept. 2, 1879 at 71 of typhoid fever. Married Jan. 30, 1834 in Candia "both of Candia" Mary B. Hall. She died of consumption, after years of illness, at 41 on Oct. 9, 1854; the record says "born in Chester." They had one child, Mary Elizabeth, born April 24, 1838, who married John Nutting and had children, Harriet, Sarah, Patten, Mary, Frank; Harriet and Frank are deceased.


1. ALFRED P., had Mary W. a school teacher of Brookline, Mass.


1. GEORGE, died infancy.

2. ROOKBY, died Jan. 1880, married Rodney Place of Manchester.

3. SAMUEL WESLEY, born Jan 4, 1860, resides ('39) Goffstown, N.H.

4. MARTHA ELIZABETH, died, infancy, May 4, 1861.

IRENE, married Bertha Pierce and resided High St. Newburyport, Mass.

7. JOAN A. or ANNIE JOAN, married Isaac Noyes. One son, Harold connected with the Police Dept., Hartford, Conn.

8. LEONA ISABELLE, married Joseph Pisk, resided Stratham, N.H.

9. STANLEY HAYES, born Sept. 26, 1876, died June 20, 1915, a tinsmith of Manchester.


11. JENNIE, born Jan. 2, 1879, married Mabel Barnes. They have 2 children and reside 112 Norfolk St., Haverhill, Mass.


13. ERNEST JOSIAH, born 1883, married Grace Brock, born 1882, Beverly. He is Supt. of an apartment house, 75 Newhall St., Lynn, Mass., where they have 2 children, Carrie Edna, born 1918, Candia, bookkeeper, and Harold Edgar, born 1913, Candia, a credit reporter.


iv. NATHANIEL, born March 4, 1815, died at Gilmanton Academy, July 22, 1837.

v. DAVID, born March 30, 1818, died June 20, 1931, Haverhill, married (Nashua record) Aug. 21, 1846, Mary Ann Hart of Lowell. 5 children;

1. NATHANIEL E., born Nov. 11, 1848, Stoneham, died June 15, 1915, married (1) Louise Davis of Auburn, (2) Ella J. Dennett of Gilmanton, (3) Lena Lurton of Haverhill.

2. GEORGE W., born Oct. 10, 1853, died June 20, 1931.

3. MARY C., born Sept. 6, 1856, unmarried, resides with Dana G.


5. A. DANA, born Jan 31, 1868, married 1890 Nellie Smythe and died June 2, 1921.

8. MOSES3 (Thomas,2 Robert1) born March 10, 1782, died Jan. 18, 1857. Auburn Village cemetery has "Moses Patten died Sept. 11, 1852 at 89," indicating birth at about 1763. He could have been a son of Robert2 of Candia and of none other. Moses married July 10, 1823 Hannah Eaton ("both of Candia" born 1782, died 1877, daughter of Ephraim Eaton. They resided on the home place, Candia. His Will, 1849, mentions wife and three children; estate, $17438 Exeter. See Moore's Candia, p. 502.

i. REV. MOSES, born July 4, 1824, died at Hooksett, a Congregational minister, who furnished Rev. C. N. Sinnett much of his material for his typewritten account of the Patten families, graduate Dartmouth, 1850, Andover T. Sem., 1855, pastorates Townsend, Plympton, Dracut, Carlisle, (Mass.), Greensboro, Rochester, Ripton, Danbury, (Vt.), married (1) 1863, Mrs. Lydia Evans, born 1827, died 1863 at 75, Auburn Cem., married (2) 1885, Mrs. Lydia Stearns Goss, born 1825. 2 children (LEP) Mary E., born 1865, died 1901, school teacher, and Dana Albee, born 1868, resided New York City, business man.

ii. ELIZABETH, born May 10, 1827, married Charles Pressy, principal of the Manchester, N.H. high school. He married (2) Maria ------ who died, his widow, 1905 at 77 (Chester II, 441).

iii. DANIEL ADA, born April 25, 1829, graduate Dartmouth, principal of schools in Winchester and Stoneham, Mass., died Portland, Me., 1899. Married, Louise Plunkett.
9. DAVID\(^3\) (John,\(^2\) Robert\(^1\)) born Sept. 2, 1759, died April 17, either 1834 or 35, (both years being on pension papers) at the home of his son, Jesse. He resided on the original Robert\(^1\) Patten homestead, Long Meadows, now in Auburn, on the East shore of Lake Massabesic. He married, March 1, 1784, Molly or Mary Orr, Rev. Ebenezer Flagg performing the ceremony. The Pension Department at Washington reports that Aug. 2, 1775 David enlisted in Capt. Jeremiah Gilman's Co., Col. John Nixon's Massachusetts regiment and that he was discharged Jan. 1, 1776; that in 1777 he was in Stephen Dearborn's Co. (N.H.) and was in the Battle of Bennington; that about June 15, 1778 he again enlisted and was in Capt. Pettingill's Co. of Col. Wasson's Mass. Reg., being discharged March 16, 1779. On his pension Application of April 7, 1818 his family was his wife and daughter Mary (about 27). April 29, 1838 his widow, Mary, was allowed pension, being "80 or upwards," and resided with her son, Jesse. She did not enjoy it long as in less than 3 months she was dead, Nov. 16, 1838. Dec. 3, 1845 the following children were named, Ann, Jane, Martha. David was of dark complexion and had light eyes. In the absence of family records we have attempted to complete the line as follows:

i. KATY, born Dec. 18, 1784.

   1. REV. ELBRIDGE, born (1812), born March 7, 1878 at 66, married Mary ________.
      1 child, Charles A., died Sept. 1, 1870 at 19. All three buried East Derry yard.

iii. JESSE, born April 5, 1788, died 1859 "late of Auburn," married (1) June 25, 1820, age 38, Hannah Orr of Chester. Married (2) Feb. 3, 1824, Lucinda Evans of Weare, born (1803), died 1887 at 84 "widow of Jesse." In 1821 his taxes were abated. 1 child;
   1. JOHN F., dismissed 1866 by Cong'l Church to Portsmouth, was in 1859 residing in Auburn.

iv. MARTHA ("4th child"), born Aug. 17, 1792, died Nov. 21, 1862 at 70. Married Robert Jeffers who died April 12, 1871 at 80. He was a Veteran of the War of 1812. Graves in E. Derry Cemetery. Two handsome stones, that of the father commemorating the death of the son whose body was probably not brought back. Children (from town records);
   1. RICHARD MELVIN, born (1837), died Dec. 31, 1862 at 28, killed Murfreesboro.
   2. MARTHA E., born (1837), died Oct. 12, 1851 at 14.

v. NANCY, died (after 1836), married ________ Hardy.

vi. ANN, born Nov. 26, 1798, died Aug. 15, 1842 at 43, married Richard Melvin, born Feb. 14, 1786, died Jan. 16, 1870 at 83. In 1822 he was a member of the Pres. Church, Chester, 1845 was residing in Derry (where both are buried). Guardian of George B., a minor. He married (2) 1843, Jane D. Karr, born (1807), died March 5, 1888 at 81. Children (Patten), buried E. Derry; 1. ELIZA ANN, born (1839), died Oct. 29, 1940 at 10.
   2. GEORGE B., born (1834), died Aug. 26, 1837 at 23.

10. ELIZABETH\(^3\) (John,\(^2\) Robert\(^1\)) born Feb. 13, 1760, died Sept. 1, 1834 (B. Chase, 1869), married as his second wife--his first, Margaret Boyd, having died in Childbed--Archibald\(^2\) Gamble (William\(^1\)) born June 8, 1762, died July 28, 1844 at 82, (Manch. Rec.). Elizabeth lived not far from the Gamble homestead which was near the outlet of Lake Massabesic. He married (3) June 9, 1840, Abigail Barker, born 1782, who received a pension on his record (W.8210, Vol.
22, p. 12) secured on the testimony of Archibald, (son of Elizabeth) and Sarah Davis, his wife. Children;


ii. ARCHIBALD ("Archabel" the town clerk wrote it) born Feb. 15, 1796, died Dec. 6, 1861 at 66. Married April 10, 1834, Sarah Davis, born March 12, 1796, died Feb. 2, 1865 at 68 of dropsy (Manch. rec.). They occupied the farm on which the Starrett's settled in Chester. 2 children;

1. CAROLINE, born Feb. 25, 1835, married Aug. 15, 1865 John Cochran Head of Manchester, resided in Piscataqua, born April 23, 1818, 2 children; Nett, born April 27, 1871, married Annie McDonald, who have one child, Marjorie, who resides, Washington, D.C., unmarried, and (2) Caroline Ella, born May 12, 1872, died April 1982, unmarried.


iii. JOHN, born Nov. 11, 1796, died Feb. 3, 1840, married May 6, 1826, Susan Stark, daughter of Gen. JOHN STARK and granddaughter of Archibald Stark, born Jan 11, 1797, died May 13, 1900. The Stark picture now in D.A.R. Chapter House (former home of Archibald Stark, Manchester) was transmitted from Susan's family to Mrs. Osborne who has retained John Gamble's Bible. 4 children;

1. ELEANOR, born Oct. 23, 1830, died April 10, 1910, unmarried.

2. JOHN STARK, born Aug. 15, 1833, died June 18, 1895 at 62, married Nov. 16, 1851, Mary G. Howe born Oct. 13, 1834, daughter David Howe of Sanbornton. They had 4 children (Manch. Rec.) recorded without name, Feb. 1, 1852 and Nov. 28, 1853, one of whom was probably (1) Charles who married Harriet Sleeper and had children, probably Alice, Thomas, Walter, Estella, Louis, May Florence (died July 13, 1866), Ruth and Luther. (2) Josephine, Jan. 15, 1859, died March 6, 1883 (bur. Stark b. g. Manch. Rec.). (3) Marion Julia, died April 14, 1892, married Henry Follansbee and had one child, George, who died 1931, Somerville, Mass.


4. ARCHIBALD, born (1836), died July 31, 1859 at 21, buried Hopkinton (bur. Stark b. g. Manch. Rec.).


1. MASON WILLIAM, born Nov. 15, 1833, died July 21, 1838, buried Danbury.

2. BERTSEY, born July 7, 1838, died July 12, 1840, buried Danbury.

3. MARGARET JANE, born April 10, 1838, died July 10, 1871, unmarried, buried. Bristol.


vi. SAMUEL, born June 5, 1803, died Sept. 27, 1878 at 75, married Dec. 20, 1836, Mary Ann Wilson of Londonderry who died in Manchester at 72, Jan. 24, 1890. In 1860 he was living on the Gamble homestead (B. Chase, 1869). One child,
1. MARY ELIZABETH, born March 5, 1838, died Nov. 2, 1894 at 55, married in Christ Church, Boston, Jan. 5, 1878, Jedediah S. Carvell. They lived, she the last of the Gamble descendants to do so, in the Gamble homestead, erected after the fire which destroyed bedridden Nancy Stark in 1805, on Island Pond road, Manchester, a large mansion, which was sold, after their deaths therein, to strangers, but is still standing (1939).


11. WILLIAM^3 (Robert,^2 Robert^1) born Mary 1, 1758 (gravestone would indicate birth 1762), died April 30, 1842 at 80, married Dec. 28, 1791 Abigail Turner. For some undisclosed reason Eaton (1852) gives the children as "Willis and Lucy" though Deacon Francis was then 52. No one else mentions Lucy. Moore's Candia (1893) states that Francis was son of William and had children, Keziah, Abigail, William K., Aaron K. and William R. Perhaps Deacon Eaton's idea may be explained in the fact that "Francis was adopted in infancy by William Robie." His father did not die until 42 years after Francis was born Nov. 19, 1800. William Patten married, March 24, 1800 "Miss Abigail Clark of Candia," Rev. Jesse Remington of Candia, the pastor, performing the ceremony. She died Jan. 5, 1835 and he on April 30, 1842. He was buried beside her. Her g.s. shows her as daughter of Mrs. Wm. Robie, nee Keziah Clark, daughter of Henry Clark, born 1717 and Abigail Frances his 3rd wife, born 1736; died 1819. William lived on the home place of his father Robert^2 in Candia. No records seem to have been kept by this family of the children of William and his two wives, Abigail.

Children of William^3 Patten:

1. WILLIS C., born Feb. 26, 1793, died Aug. 29, 1878, married Dec. 14, 1820, Mehitable Smith, born 1798, died 1868. He was a cooper and farmer, living on the home place of his grandfather, Robert. She is called Mehitable Scribner on the Candia record. Children;
3. JOHN SCRIBNER, born July 14, 1828, died April 7, 1910 at 82, married Dec. 24, 1857, Sarah J. Fitts, born (1835), died April 30, 1875 at 40. They resided, Candia and are buried in the hill cemetery. Two children; Ella Florence, born July 1, 1861, died Feb. 15, 1879 at 18, and Mabel S., born 1871, residing, 1939, Candia, unmarried.

4. ANDREW MOORE, born Dec. 13, 1830, married Dec. 15, 1855 in Manchester; Ruth Aurelia Chase, born 1837, died 1868, daughter of Stephen Chase of Deerfield. A. M. Patten was a machinist in Manchester. 4 children.
5. GEORGE F., born March 25, 1838 (or Feb.), died 1910 at 75, married 1858, Ruth R. Lane, daughter of Ezekiel Lane, born June 29, 1839, died Sept. 3, 1918 at 79. They resided on Clark Hill, Candia. Rev. Mr. Sinnett wrote, "collected much data" (of the family) but no one has been able to locate any of it. He lived on the home place of Robert^2 until it was sold to Mr. Dubell, a Pole. (Chase, p. 574.) No children.

13. iii. DEACON FRANCIS, born Nov. 30, 1800, died Nov. 12, 1869 at 89, married (1) Rebecca Knight, (2) Harriet Childs Mitchell. 5 children.

vii. MELINDA, born March 21, 1808, died March 18, 1878, married, 1835, Aaron Knight. 6 children.

viii. BETSEY, joined church, Candia, 1823, married June 19, 1825, Josiah Sergeant, "both of Candia."

ix. ABIGAIL, born, ————, died Sept. 15, 1837, married Nov. 30, 1828 Joseph C. Langford. (Moore, Candia p. 510.)
12. JAMES 3 (Robert, 2 Robert 1). There is no certainty that this James existed. The weight of probability is against it even though the town clerk of Raymond gave the father of Thomas Patten who died in 1869 as "James." Only one child of Robert 2 (Robert 1) is given, namely William 3 but we have found evidence of at least one other namely Robert 3 and also Moses 3 and there was, possibly, a sister. If James 3 was not of this line there is no place for him as the lines, children of John 2 and Thomas, 2 (son of Robert 1) appear to be complete and well authenticated.

13. ANDREW MOORE 5 (Willis C., 4 William, 3 Robert, 2 Robert 1) born Dec. 13, 1830, died March 8, 1892, married, Manchester, Dec. 28, 1855 Ruth Aurelia Chase, daughter of Stephen Chase of Deerfield, died Oct. 5, 1869. July 15, 1857 her husband was appointed her Guardian (17528, Exeter) she being "over 14" but still a minor, he having married her 2 years previously. He was a machinist, Manchester. They had four children, born, Manchester;

1. WILLIS CHASE, born Dec. 24, 1857, married April 19, 1883 Sarah Franketta Paige, daughter Jonas Paige and Sarah A. Adams of Goffstown and Bedford, born July 4, 1859, died Nov. 17, 1920. He was in the furniture business (Higgins Brothers) from 1878 to 1897, joined the Manchester MIRROR remaining until his death. They had 3 children;

1. RUTH ADAMS, born Sept. 18, 1885, owns the 3 generation family homestead, 52 Bridge St., married (1) June 23, 1909, Shirley Eastman Worthen, loom fixer Amos Mfg. Co. and textile worker in other cities. One child, Robert Patten, born and died Sept. 29, 1913. She was a proofreader in Worcester and Boston. Married (2) Hilton W. Kelley.


3. GORDON WILLIS, born July 2, 1897. Served World War, Captain Inf. Reserve, Graduate 1920 S. H. State College (Univ. N.H.), resides 75 Prospect St., Manchester, real estate and rentals.

11. ANDREW S., born Dec., died Dec. 26, 1859 (Manch. Rec.).


2. MARGUERITE EVELYN, born June 23, 1890, Walpole. Unmarried. She is a governess, residing 166 Edgewood Ave., Longmeadow, Mass.


4. ANDREW J., born 1885, married April 22, 1925 at Florence, Ala., Judith K. Loftus, born Coma, Ga., April 1, 1906. No children. He is a World War Veteran, wounded Battle of the Argonne (losing use of arm and hand) now engaged in dramatic art, residing 16 Forest St., Bellows Falls.

14. DEACON FRANCIS⁴ (William, ³ Robert, ² Robert¹) born Nov. 19, 1800, Nov. 12, 1889 at 89. "Adopted in infancy by William Robie." (Wm. Robie was born 1771, died 1850, wife was Keziah Clark, born 1775, died 1850, g. s. Can. Hill Cem.) Francis was married May 24 (or 25) 1832, in Hancock, N.H. by Rev. Peter Holt, to Rebecca Knight of Hancock, born 1809 daughter of Aaron, born 1781 and Rebecca Adams, born 1783 (Patten Bible rec.). She died Jan. 6, 1854, the mother of his 5 children. He married (2) in Dec. 25, 1855 (not 1869) Mrs. Harriet Mitchel of Nashua, born Harriet Childs. In 1867 her estate showed her brothers, James Childs of Temple, Nathan Childs of Wilton and three sisters, Mrs. Sarah Killam of Temple, Mrs. Polly Laws of Peterboro, Mrs. Betsey Graham of Kansas and Patty Childs of Temple. Her first husband was Samuel Mitchell of Temple, blacksmith, born March 4, 1807; one child, Martha J., born 1831, died 1853. Harriet Childs Mitchell Patten is buried in Temple N.H. Deacon Francis was school teacher, Rep. to Gen'l Court, Capt. and Major of 17th N.H. Reg. He inherited from his foster parents, William Robie and Keziah Clark, the place marked on Moore's Candia map of 1893 "A. F. Patten," now owned by Cole. 5 children (Knight), born Candia;

1. KEZIAH R., born March 4, 1833, died Feb. 1, 1903, married John D. Colby, born 1830, died 1918, resided Candia, buried Hill Cemetery. 3 daughters;
   1. MARY, married Eastman.
   2. EMMA BELLE, born June 24, 1860, died July 1931 at Caroline, N.C., married March 1, 1933 T. Burton Stevenson. 2 children; Leah (died young), Paul D., married Nov. 28, 1929, Cora C. Cannada.
   3. GRACE, married (1) Elliott, (2) Harry Murray; 1 child, Frank (Elliott) a railroad man in Portsmouth, N.H.

19. ii. ABIGAIL, born June 20, 1834, died Sept. 27, 1913, married Dec. 16, 1857 Moses Franklin Emerson of Candia, born Nov. 15, 1832, died Jan. 19, 1911. They had 8 children.


iv. AARON FRANCIS, born July 12, 1841, died Oct. 12, 1924, married 1874 Ella K. Batchelder, born Allenstown, March 4, 1853, died July 17, 1926. They had no children but legally adopted Louis C. Reamy, son of her sister. Louis is unmarried, residing Candia. They also adopted Bessie Smith, born 1886, died 1926. A. Frank Patten was a farmer, served Co. X New Hampshire Heavy Artillery in Civil War.

v. SARAH E., born April 4, 1844, died Aug. 26, 1894 at Providence, R.I. married Aug. 5, 1878 in Candia, Charles A. Sykes, born 1851, died 1902, a textile mill overseer. 2 children; one died infancy (Grace), and Bert, who resided (1913) Rockland, Mass.

15. MELINDA⁴ (William, ³ Robert, ² Robert¹) born March 21, 1808, died March 18, 1878 at Weathersfield, Vt., buried Springfield, Vt. She married, Nov. 1835, Aaron Knight, born July 23, 1808, died Feb. 1848 at 40. They resided Limerick, Maine; their children born there. She married (2) at Weathersfield, Dea. Nathaniel Warren, born 1779, died April 7, 1869 at 70, farmer, of Weathersfield. He had, by a former wife, a child, Ellen. 6 children (Knight);

1. DR. GRANVILLE, born July 1836, married Sept. 16, 1862 Addie Fay of Weathersfield. He resided Springfield, Vt. and Malden, Mass., and died at Malden, 1900 at 64. 3 children;
   1. HERBERT, died 1886 at 25 or 30, unmarried.
   2. CHARLES, died infancy.
3. DR. FRANK H., born Dec. 9, 1877, Springfield, Vt., married June 17, 1902 Springfield, Mrs. Marion Belle Brown Lawrence, born Jan. 23, 1875. He is a graduate of Harvard Medical 1902 and resides and has practiced medicine for over 35 years in White Plains, N.Y. They have 4 children;
(1) DR. GRANVILLE FRANK, born Oct. 12, 1904, N.Y. City, married July 21, 1928 Dorothy Van de Water. He is an ear, nose and throat specialist in White Plains, residing No. 20 North Broadway. One child, Peter Granville, born March 7, 1939.
(3) ADNA BROWN, born Feb. 18, 1906, White Plains, married April 29, 1924 at Pelham Manor, Harriet Laing. He is an actor. They conduct in the summer a tea room at Wolfeboro Center, N.H. They reside 250 Martine Ave., White Plains.
ii. AARON, born April 1836, died July 1842.
2. FRANCIS PATTEN, born Aug. 22, 1865, died March 23, 1930, Skowhegan, Me. Dart. 1890. Married (1) Gertrude Brown, one child; Miller (Dartt), married (2) --- , no children.
3. MARY ABBIE, born June 17, 1872, resides, unmarried, 1465 Midland Ave., Bronxville, N.Y., a teacher, grad. Wellesley 1896. Has taught in Ashby, Taunton, Newton and Utica and is now tutoring in special cases.
iv. AARON PATTEN, born Sept. 17, 1843, died Sept. 19, 1864, in Civil War, unmarried, near Winchester, Va.
v. JOHN A., born Sept. 10, 1846, died Sept. 29, 1846.

16. CYRUS SARGEANT5 (Ruth,4 Sarah,2 Thomas,2 Robert1) born Candia, Aug. 24, 1824, married Jan. 31, 1855, Sarah J. Emerson of Boston who died Feb. 11, 1859.
He married (2) April 1873, Mary E. McQuestion of Plymouth, who was born Wentworth, May 13, 1836. He resided Boston, in European countries and finally Plymouth, N.H. He was active in business and ventures, held offices and prominent positions. 5 children, the first born Dorchester, the others Plymouth. He died about 1909.

iii. LOUISE, born March 24, 1879, married at Salzburg, Austria, Walter Rittler, residing Schloss Greisenegg, bei Voitsburg, Austria-Germany. 5 children;
2. WALTER, born Jan. 25, 1912.
3. CYRUS, born May 22, 1913.
5. MARY LOUISE, born May 22, 1922.
iv. PAUL, born Sept. 15, 1880, died infancy, Plymouth.
v. PHILIP W., born Oct. 28, 1882, died infancy, Plymouth.

17. THEODOSIA G. (Sargeant), born Jan. 24, 1933, died Jan. 31, 1876, married April 18, 1855 Daniel F. Emerson of Candia, farmer, born April 2, 1831, died July 1911. They had four children, born Candia;

1. RUTH A., born Dec. 29, 1856, married R. Baxter Brown, shoe manufacturer of Haverhill, Mass., who died at 56 on Dec. 12, 1897. She resides (39) at 105 Winter St., Haverhill.
   1. BERTHA, who died in youth.
   2. LUTHER CARL, died 1922, unmarried.
   3. RAY BAXTER, born Feb. 2, 1892, married Antoinette B. Mackin, is connected with Air Reduction Co., sales department, Lincoln Bldg., New York City and resides Ridge Road, Frenchtown, N.J.
   4. BETH MARNEE, married Henry McKinnon of St. Louis and resides 708 Lucky Stone Ave., Kirkwood, Mo.; R. Baxter and Bruce.

ii. HERVEY M., born Feb. 12, 1858, married Harriet Hunkins, resided Haverhill, Mass., both deceased.
   2. HELEN G., married Malcolm S. Jones and resides 213 High St., Newburyport, Mass., with their daughter, Deborah. He is a school teacher.

iii. SARAH W., born Sept. 6, 1861, resides (39) 941 S. Kenmore Ave., Los Angeles, Calif.

iv. CARRIE L., born June 6, 1865, married July 5, 1894 Rev. George Mooney, born May 6, 1863, New York City, died Jan. 18, 1929, Summit, N.J. He held pastorates in a number of Methodist Episcopal churches in New Jersey. She resides 822 Hillside Ave., Plainfield, N.J.; 2 children;
   1. WANDELL M., born Feb. 28, 1898, Caldwell, N.J., married May 4, 1924 at Plainfield, Alice Joy, born Plainfield June 6, 1899. He is Vice President of the Chemical Bank and Trust Co. of New York, 165 Broadway, residing Plainfield; 2 children;
   2. FAITH E., born Dec. 10, 1903, Mendham, N.J., married Oct. 5, 1929, Plainfield, John D. Hamilton. He is President of the Ontario County Trust Co. at Canandaigua, N.Y. They have 3 children; Caroline E., born July 23, 1930 at Rochester, John D., Jr., born June 11, 1934, Canandaigua, and Hope E., born May 17, 1939, Canandaigua.

18. JESSE W. (Sargeant) (Ruth, Sarah, Thomas, Robert1), born Candia May 20, 1836, died Nov. 22, 1918, married Dec. 15, 1858, Lydia Ann Emerson of Candia, born Jan. 19, 1835, died May 8, 1918. They had 6 children;

1. FRANK W., born March 7, 1860, married Oct. 14, 1885, Lizzie A. French of Manchester, daughter of John C. French, born Pittsfield, Oct. 15, 1860. Frank W. entered the office of the New Hampshire Fire Insurance Company in 1882 (after graduating from Phillips Exeter Academy and short experiences in Boston, mercantile and railroad), a company founded by Mr. French in 1889, as a junior clerk. He advanced from post to post, office to office, being elected President in 1905. After the extraordinary term of 33 years, during which he conducted the affairs of "The New Hampshire" to advance its slogan "Sound, Solid and Successful" to the front rank in reputation and solidity throughout the length and breadth of the land, Mr. Sargeant relinquished his onerous duties as President for the office of Chairman of the Board of Directors. During his term the ownership and control of the Granite State Fire Insurance Company of Portsmouth was acquired. Mr. Sargeant has served his City as Police Commissioner and has been Vice President of the New Hampshire Historical Society.
   2 children;


11. ABRAHAM E., born March 30, 1863, died infancy.


1. JESSE W., born Oct. 9, 1896.
3. ALICE, born June 13, 1901, married Oct. 12, 1930, Andrew Alles of Glen Falls, N.Y. and has one child, Andrew, Jr., born Aug. 12, 1931, Glen Falls.


v. MOSES MOTLEY, born Oct. 3, 1876, married Grace Edgerton Howland of New Bedford, born N.E., Aug. 7, 1881. He is a merchant residing 727 County St., New Bedford.
3 children, born New Bedford;
3. ANN, born Sept. 17, 1922, unmarried.

vi. THEODOSIA GRANT, ------ teacher, Manchester, N.H. high school.

19. ABIGAIL5 (Francis,4 William,3 Robert,2 Robert1), born June 20, 1834, died Sept. 27, 1913, married Dec. 16, 1857 Moses Franklin Emerson of Candia, born Nov. 17, 1832, died Jan. 19, 1911, son of Abraham Emerson of the old Candia family. He taught school in early life and was a farmer. The home place now owned by his son, Abraham F. is occupied during a portion of the year by his daughters Nellie M. and Anne S. They had 8 children. They are buried in Hill Cemetery, Candia.

1. ARTHUR WALDO, born May 4, 1861, died Aug. 24, 1901.

11. ABRAHAM FITTS, born July 19, 1862, married May 29, 1895 Emma Smith, born Nov. 19, 1877, daughter of Gilman Smith. They reside, Manchester. He was Ass't. Treasurer of the Merrimack River Savings Bank (affiliated with the First National Bank of Manchester, founded by Gov. Frederick Smyth) and is now liquidating its affairs.
4 children, born Manchester.
1. HOWARD PATTEN (named for the compiler of the Patten Families, a friend of many years standing) born Dec. 21, 1901, married Nov. 2, 1929, Fannie Stahl in Boston. He is a chemical engineer, residing 108 Maplewood Ave., Knoxville, Tenn. One child, Mary Janet, born Aug. 22, 1938, Knoxville.
2. WALTER ROBIN, born Sept. 10, 1903, resides 290 Prospect St., Manchester, unmarried. He is with the Manchester-Union-Leader-advertising dept.
3. MARIAN, born May 27, 1900, resides, unmarried, Southville, Mass.

111. DR. FRANCIS PATTEN, born June 10, 1864, married Nov. 16, 1886, Rena Colby, born Manchester, 1852, daughter of George Colby. He is a physician residing Summit Ave., Franklin, Mass. He is also a writer (Readers Digest etc.) on medical and health subjects. 2 children;
have 3 children; Guy F., born June 26, 1918, Robert Colby, born April 27, 1928, and Janet, born Dec. 19, 1926.


iv. THOMAS J., born 1865, died Sept. 10, 1865 at 6 months.

v. NELLIE MAUD, born Aug. 19, 1866, married Aug. 30, 1897, Charles Francis Flanders, born May 20, 1856, died March 14, 1919, Candia. Lawyer. No children.

vi. ANNE SARGEANT, born Aug. 16, 1867, resides Manchester, unmarried. She is retired from service as Secretary, physicians office.

vii. DR. WILLIAM ROBIE PATTEN, born Sept. 29, 1869, married May 27, 1908, Edna Skilton. He is a physician at 290 Commonwealth Ave., Boston. No children.

viii. NATHANIEL WALDO, born Nov. 16, 1879, died Nov. 20, 1935, buried Candia, married June 15, 1912, Marion Stevenson, born Dec. 26, 1879. She resides 17 No. Balch St., Hanover, N.H. His business was advertising. 2 children;

1. WILLIAM S., born March 25, 1913, Boston, married Aug. 7, 1907, Sylvia V. Toennes-

sen, born Aug. 20, 1915. They reside 807 So. 1st St., Champaign, Ills. No children. He is a chemist, University of Ills., Urbana, Ills.

2. JOHN HAMILTON, born Aug. 30, 1916, Boston, is a student, Dartmouth, 1939.
William Patten was one of the first group of settlers of Merrimack, N.H. then called "Baboosick." Among the eight names his appears on a list showing taxes for the first few years. This was found among the effects of the Hon. Matthew Patten of Bedford (died 1796) and is published in History of Bedford, pages 654-5. This was on Jan. 8, 1739-40. He is down as the owner of lot No. 14, the original right of John Gridley. He was not on the first list, Jan. 24, 1728-39 expense for the ministry, nor on the non-settler list. His associates in Baboosick were John Moore, Robert Redin, Fergus Canedy and Capt. John Goffe, though the latter was later at Goff's Falls, across the Merrimack. On the second drawing of lots in Boston, John Gridley had lots Nos. 8 and 17 of the 6th range. Under Gridley's name was that of Robert Patten, indicating that theirs was joint or successive ownership. There was probably a renumbering of lots (no map of the Proprietors has ever been found) for in the tax list though the number is 14 which William Patten paid taxes on, it was the lot of John Gridley, original proprietor, and his other lot became numbered 9 and had been acquired by John Morehed. Before the list of Dec. 22, 1736 was made up, showing the names of John Gridley and Robert Patten, William had bought lot number 14 on Sept. 3, 1736 as shown by Middlesex Deeds, Vol. 37, page 272. How William and Robert settled their affairs concerning this lot, apparently one of the two known as 8 and 17, is not shown by any filed transfer. It may have been a tentative and family deal noted only on the book of Proprietors' records and in any event Robert dropped out and William took his place, the significant fact being that they were both identified with the same piece of land.

As William was not on the "non-settler" assessment list it is an indication that he settled on his lot without delay. He must have been married by or before his mention on the first list, for his first child, Mary, was born, Sept. 30, 1740. Her birth and those of seven more children are on Merrimack town books. William Patten was elected as one of the two first Deacons of the church in Merrimack. His wife was Elizabeth. For some time her identity was not discovered, but in 1748 in a deed they sold land as "heirs of John Gamble" (139-514, Exeter, being 400 acres in "Canada" a portion of Londonderry, across the river from Merrimack). Rachel Gamble of Merrimack joined in the deed which was to Thomas Hogg of Londonderry. Hence, according to the usual indications, Elizabeth and Rachel were sisters, Rachel being unmarried and, presumably, living with Elizabeth. It is probable that John Gamble was a brother of William, Scotch-Irish settler of Londonderry; Derryfield, residing at outlet of Lake Massabesic who died in 1785, his second wife being Nancy or Anna Stark, sister of General John Stark. William Gamble came to America in 1722 with the McClintocks. In 1731 John Gamble was of Chelmsford, Mass. when he bought Dec. 31, the 40-acre lot
referred to it being in the west range, 2nd division of Londonderry (18.1591), Hugh and Anna Ramsay being the sellers. In 1732 he witnessed a deed in Londonderry but by 1748 he must have died. Who his wife was and if he had any other children than Elizabeth (Patten) and Rachel (single) we do not know.

In the Chapter on "relationships" is found what we know and can conjecture. It is very significant that two Pattens of about the same age bought the same lot (No. 14 of Gridley's right in "Narraganset No. 5") and we might be justified in concluding that they were brothers, or at least, cousins, who, if first cousins, would have had the same Patten grandfather in the North of Ireland. The fact that we have no evidence of contacts during the rest of their lives is not very important. One lived in Chester and died rather young in 1754, the other lived in Merrimack and probably lived till about 1800. The lines of travel at the time did not run from one to the other. Neither is it significant that we find no intermarriages.

The relationship of Matthew Patten and his brother, Samuel, of Bedford, as "cousins" of Deacon William Patten of Merrimack, living on the main road a few miles south of Bedford, seems definitely established through the disclosures of Matthew Patten's diary. The Bedford boys' father was John Patten, born in the North of Ireland as early as 1672, for he died in Bedford in 1746 at 75, coming to America in 1728 (family tradition) when Samuel, the son, was 14. There is, however, the record of a John Patten reaching Boston from the North of Ireland in the ship "William" with a wife and child in 1718 (Bolton's IMMIGRANTS, pp. 152-3). This description fits the Bedford Pattens for Samuel, the son, was in 1718 five years old and Matthew had not been born, despite the tradition that he was born in Ireland, though it would have been true had the family actually arrived in 1728.

But on the Gamble side there was a strong probability of cousinship and it may have been this to which Matthew's entries referred and not the Patten side, though it remains extremely likely that connections were on both sides, the degree of nearness in "cousinships" being the only difference. For John Patten's wife was "Mary Gammel" according to an old Bible in the family of his great-grandson, Joseph 4 Patten of Skowhegan (Samuel, 3 Samuel, 2 John 1). We know that her name was Mary from her gravestone in Bedford and that she was born about 1683, dying at 81 in 1764. She would have been too old to have been a sister of the Gambles of this family; William, born about 1708-9 who came to Londonderry, N.H. with the McClintocks when 14, marrying a widow Clark, then Anna or Nancy Stark and living at head of Cohas Brook, outlet of Lake Massabesic. He had (probably) brother, John who had daughters Elizabeth and Rachel. Elizabeth Gamble married Deacon William Patten of Merrimack. If Mary Gamble, wife of John Patten was sister of William and John Gamble then Matthew and his brother, John, of Bedford would have been own cousins of Deacon William Patten's wife, Elizabeth. But this was impossible for William Gamble certainly had a sister, Mary, "born 1699 in County Derry, Ireland" who married in Ireland before the emigration, William Starrett, born 1694 "in the Highlands of Scotland" who came to America in 1728, (see Histories Frances-town, N.H. and Warren, Me.). William and Mary Gamble had elder brothers, Archibald and Thomas, who were "pressed" by the British Navy, but who finally settled
in Virginia. When Archibald Stark (father of General John and of Anna, who married, as his second wife, William Gamble) arrived in Londonderry, N.H. he is said to have "found a cousin, William Gamble" so the Starks and the Gamble's were closely related in either Ireland or Scotland one, two or three generations back.

"Cousins" was, and still is, a loose term. Matthew called "my far out cossin" a visitor from Maine, a Patten, Christian name not given. These early Maine Pattens (Actor, Robert and William) may have been real and perhaps own cousins for the name Matthew ran in that line too, and we have this indication in addition to those in Matthew Patten's Bedford diary. They came to America about the same general time as the other Pattens. It is apparent that there were in Northern Ireland Presbyterian Pattens in some numbers, more than one family. While they were doubtless of one stock the name existed in Scotland and in England so many generations before that mere and ordinary multiplication might have produced so many and such scattered Patten families as would serve to forever bar us from re-creating a reliable genealogy.

The early tax list of Matthew Patten disclosed himself and his brother, John. The Walkers, John and Robert, are classed as the first settlers of Bedford. They had left their "Uncle Stark" (Archibald Stark, father of General John) with whom they had been making turpentine for 3 years on the East side of the river, to build their rough cabin in the future Bedford and were joined (History Bedford) the following Spring (1738) by the brothers, John and Matthew Patten, the four living together until the Pattens could erect their own log home. They were "from Dunstable" the large town adjoining Chelmsford, as yet undivided. Soon, it was in 1746, Merrimack became a town. In 1745 given as of "Dunstable District" William Patten bought land of Joseph Blanchard of Dunstable (46.198). In 1768 he was on petition for the incorporation of Sunapee, in 1769 was a Grantee of the new town of Rumney. In 1769 he made a deed to his son, John. In 1756 he had bought land in the town of Monson (divided 1770 to form the towns of Amherst and Hollis) Samuel French of Monson being the seller (52.27) and it is clear that his son, William, Jr. became interested there, for in 1768 he bought land of Ebenezer Hill of Merrimack (90.189) but in 1769 the father took the title (99.233) though possibly it was a mortgage.

When William Patten of Merrimack died is not shown but it was by 1800 for that year his daughter, Margaret and her husband, David Allds, petitioned for a division of the lot they owned in common with William Patten. He seems not to have left a will or an estate. The death of his wife, Elizabeth (Gamble) is not recorded, but she, too, was probably deceased by 1800.

For other items in the life of William Patten and his family we must search the Diary of Hon. Matthew Patten of Bedford, a voluminous register of his daily doings, published by the town in 1903. In it he never mentions Robert Patten of Chester, the only reason we could have for doubting if Robert and William were really brothers, or closely related. But Matthew had a brother-in-law in Chester and always stopped there, so perhaps the omissions have not much significance after all. Matthew Patten records "Nov. 12, 1761, I set out about sunset for Dunstable and lodged at William Pattens." May 3, 1864 (coming from Dunstable-Nashua-after 1836) "I came by way of Hollis and lodged at Cousin William
Pattens." April 23, 1764 "Elizabeth Patten came to spin at our house." This was 22-year old Elizabeth of William's family, not Matthew's niece, daughter of his brother John, who was only 14 and lived near-by. September 22 she went home from spinning, a month's work for which Matthew paid. Oct. 4, 1764, a few days later "I carried a web to my cousin William Pattens." Dec. 26, 1765 "I set out for Ensign Parkers in Hollis in order to buy some beef and I lodged at Cousen William Pattens." The following April Matthew "finished making a table for my Cousin Eliz'th Lancey." The marriage, unrecorded, was probably in the winter of 1765-6 for the first child, George, was born Nov. 11, 1766. In May, Matthew had "finished making a chest of drawers & table for Cousen William Pattens Daughter Elizabeth and a desk for myself." Dec. 12, 1766 (on a return from Hollis) "I came to my Cousen William Pattens and I got my supper and came home about 3 or 4 o'clock in the morning." These journeys were all on horseback. It was almost ten years later (April 26, 1776) when the Revolutionary War was on and Matthew Patten, Justice of the Peace and busy town officer had more than he could attend to that he wrote the next item "I spent the day with my cousin William Patten in the house." William had evidently come to see him. All of William's children were now of age except Martha who was 19. On Jan. 22, 1778 Matthew wrote "I drewed a deed" from William to his son, John, who was then 27.

William, Jr., born in 1744 was 25 when in 1769 he and his father and William Lancey were granted with many others, the town of Rumney. In 1768 he was with them and George Lancey, his brother-in-law in a petition for the grant of a town near "Sanapy Pond" (Lake Sunapee). Five years later George Lancey was killed while assisting in the erection of a frame for the meetinghouse in Wilton. George and Elizabeth (Patten) were probably the first settlers on lot No. 9, 2nd range, in 1888 owned by Mrs. Abiah H. Howard (History Wilton, N.H.). George Lancey may have been a brother of William of Amherst (Hist. p. 616), who had wife and children, Deborah, Samuel and Mary.

Living descendants of William Patten have been discovered in rather a curious way. In collecting, from telephone directories in 1938, Pattens of all lines for this work, in the State of Maine, a John was found as the ancestor of one and that John's birth was given as Nov. 1, 1751, exactly coinciding with the birth of John the son of William of Merrimack, N.H. on the town record there.

Children of Deacon William Patten of Merrimack and Elizabeth Gamble.

1. MARY, born Sept. 30, 1740. Single, Oct. 22, 1800 at 80, when she signed as "Mary Patten" to sister Margaret's petition. She probably lived at home as long as her parents were alive.

11. ELIZABETH, born April 7, 1743, married, probably winter 1765-6, George Lancey. After the birth of 3 children he was killed at the raising of the frame of the new church at Wilton, Sept. 7, 1773, the fourth child, Zaccheus, being born 3 months later. Matthew Patten helped Elizabeth set up housekeeping by making them furniture. They were probably at her parents in Merrimack the first few years, later going to Wilton. As Elizabeth was only 31, with a family of 4 children, she probably married again. The record of her new name is missing and so the family is lost track of. 4 children:

1. GEORGE, born Nov. 11, 1765, died April 5, 1849, Wilton, married Oct. 16, 1794 Betsey Stevens, died June 25, 1748, daughter of John and Sarah Stevens. In 1818 George Lancey was in jail for debt but was one of those liberated by the Sheriff.
2. WILLIAM, born May 29, 1768.
3. ELIZABETH, born Feb. 5, 1772.
4. ZACHHEUS (posthumous) Dec. 12, 1773.

iii. WILLIAM, born Sept. 28, 1744. Till 1769 was of Merrimack, thereafter of Amherst.

4. ZACCHEUS (posthumous) Dec. 12, 1773.

iii. WILLIAM, born Sept. 28, 1744. Till 1769 was of Merrimack, thereafter of Amherst.

See reference under his father, William, to his land transactions. In 1800 he was living and signed the statement with his sister, Mary, his brother, John, and his brothers-in-law, David Allds and Gideon Davis.

iv. RACHEL, born May 30, 1746. Probably named for her mother's sister, Rachel Gamble. No record of her death in Merrimack, or of a marriage. She did not join with her sisters, Mary and Margaret, though Gideon Davis may have been acting for her as her husband. He was husband of Rachel, Jane or Martha.

v. MARGARET, born Sept. 23, 1748, married Feb. 27, 1772, Nashua records, David Allds.

In 1790 census he was head of a family in Dunstable (Nashua) two men, 3 boys and 6 women. Margaret was his widow April 14, 1821 when she was "late of Dunstable" but no other heirs were mentioned. On Oct. 22, 1800 David Allds and Margaret, his wife, petitioned as to real estate owned jointly with William Patten "late of Merrimack." A statement was filed signed by Mary, daughter, and by William and John, sons, by David Alld and Gideon Davis, sons-in-law, no widow of William Patten being mentioned. Children recorded in Dunstable are; spelled Alld;

1. MARY, born Dunstable (Nashua) Feb. 28, 1773.
2. MARGARET, born Nov. 11, 1791.
3. JOHN, born March 16, 1782.
4. DAVID, born Oct. 11, 1773.
5. JANE, born June 16, 1780.

vi. JOHN, born Nov. 1, 1751, died Dec. 22, 1820, buried West Charleston, Me. cemetery. He married Jan. 22, 1778 (another family account gives it as May, 28, 1772, the first date being obviously erroneous) Margaret Gibson, born Dec. 16, 1749, died Sept. 23, 1793. He married (2) June 26, 1794 Mrs. Polly Shaw March, born Jan. 28, 1751. It was 6 years after his marriage that Matthew Patten wrote in his diary "I drew a deed" (father to son). Margaret Gibson may have been a daughter of Samuel Gibson of Merrimack, who in 1790 Census was head of a family of himself, 2 boys, 3 women. In 1800 John Patten signed with his brother, William, sister Mary and his two brothers-in-law, David Allds and Gideon Davis, the statement in connection with the petition for division of jointly held land. He was probably still of Merrimack where most, if not all, of his 15 children were born. John Patten emigrated to the District of Maine, to the new town of Charleston, a frontier settlement about 30 miles Northwest of Bangor.

vii. JANE, born Aug. 12, 1753. No further record. A Jane married (Londonderry vital record) Dec. 15, 1798, Hugh Smith. As Jane would have been about 42 it is probably not of her. As she did not join in the statement of 1800 she was probably not living and may have died young, but see statement as to Rachel.

viii. MARTHA, born April 13, 1757. No further record. Did not join in statement of 1800 and probably was not living. May have died young, but see statement as to Rachel.

1. Children of John Patten, Margaret Gibson and Polly Shaw March.

1. WILLIAM, born March 12, 1773, died June 7, 1852, married Harriet Goodell, born Jan. 5, 1779, died April 2, 1872. 7 children;

1. THOMAS,
2. RICHARD,
3. WILLIAM,
4. JOHN,
5. SALLY (married a Parker).
6. RACHEL (married Isaac Robinson).
7. BETSY (married John Odell).
ii. JOHN, born Sept. 26, 1774, died Aug. 19, 1774.

iii. EZRA, born Sept. 26, 1774, died March 4, 1778.

iv. JOHN, born July 17, 1776, married (1) Lydia A. Garland, (2) Hannah Simpson Sawyer, born April 29, 1778, died April 11, 1802. 3 children by 1st wife.
1. MARGARET PERKINS, born 1801, died 1859.
2. ELIZABETH, born Sept. 6, 1803, died Nov. 29, 1864.
3. LYDIA, born March 18, 1804.
4. RICHARD, born Aug. 5, 1805.
5. JOHN, born Jan. 21, 1811.
6. SALLY S., born Nov. 20, 1812, died Feb. 11, 1893 at 80, married Benj. Grant.
7. JOSEPH, born Feb. 20, 1815, died Jan. 15, 1892 at 76.
8. LEVI BRADLEY, born April 5, 1817.

v. JAMES, born Aug. 3, 1778, died Dec. 11, 1854, married Betsey Guptill, born Sept. 3, 1777, died May 30, 1851. 5 children;
1. POLLY PRAY (married Blaisdell).
2. OLIVER, born April 29, 1778, died April 11, 1802.
3. JAMES, born March 18, 1804.
4. BETSEY, born April 5, 1805.
5. JEREMIAH, born March 3, 1781, died Sept. 22, 1857, married Elisha Grant, born Feb. 11, 1785, died Feb. 11, 1823. 6 children;
2. REBECCA (married Oliver Luce), born April 29, 1778, died April 11, 1802.
3. NAOMI, born April 29, 1778, died April 11, 1802.
4. ARTHUR LEE (made a finely written genealogy of his line), born April 29, 1778, died April 11, 1802.
5. HANNAH, born April 29, 1778, died April 11, 1802.
6. RUTH, born April 29, 1778, died April 11, 1802.
7. SAMUEL, born April 29, 1778, died April 11, 1802.

vii. EZRA, born Jan. 10, 1783, died Dec. 14, 1859, married Fannie Howard, born Jan. 6, 1785, died Jan. 1, 1865. 7 children;
1. DAVID HOWARD, born Sept. 11, 1809, died April 4, 1877, buried Charleston Cemetery.
2. LAURA, born Aug. 12, 1811, died Oct. 21, 1857 (married Ladd).
3. ZEBULON SMITH, born March 23, 1813, died Nov. 28, 1868.
4. EZRA, born April 14, 1815, died Feb. 28, 1840.
5. SILAS S., born May 11, 1817, died April 11, 1863, married Elmira Warren, born March 16, 1819, died Jan. 4, 1891 at 71. Resided Sweden, Me.
6. DANIEL H., born March 22, 1820.
7. BENJ. F. S., born July 28, 1823.

viii. MOSES BRADLEY, born Jan. 15, 1785, died Sept. 2, 1874, Hampden, married Sally Ellingwood who died Sept. 1846. In 1830 his place was struck by lightning and everything was destroyed. 12 children;
1. LUCINDA, born Jan. 18, 1809, died Sept. 22, 1830.
2. JOHN ELLINGWOOD, born July 4, 1810, Hampden, died March 21, 1878, married, Nov. 28, 1841, Elizabeth Merrill, born April 30, 1817, Carmel, died July 28, 1910, Bangor. She kept good genealogical records. He was a master shipbuilder of Hampden, Me. 4 children;
(1) HORACE, born Feb. 14, 1843, died Feb. 2, 1866, lost at sea.
(2) ELIZABETH JANE, born April 20, 1845, died May 11, 1821, Madison, Wis., married July 22, 1868, Hampden, Dr. Atwell William Swett, born May 3, 1840, Hampden, died Jan. 17, 1912, a physician of Winterport and Bangor. 2 children; Frederic George, born Sept. 16, 1869, Winterport, died Jan 30, 1923, Boston, and Carlotta Mary, born Dec. 2, 1873, married June 19, 1907, Bangor, Dr. Charles Henry Bunting, born May 22, 1875, LaCrosse, Wis. He is a physician, Professor of Pathology, University of Wisconsin and resides 2020 Chadbourn Ave., Madison, Wis. They have 2 children; (a) Elizabeth, born Oct. 11, 1906, Chicago, married July 16, 1935, Madison, John Van Antwerp,生, (b) Henry, born March 12, 1911, Chicago, married June 22, 1937 at Northport, L.I. Mary Alice Ingraham.
(3) JOHN WINFIELD, born June 5, 1851, died, Bangor, married Caroline Morey. Their only child, Lella May, was born June 9, 1873, Hampden, married March 9, 1904,
ix. SAMUEL GIBSON, born Jan. 3, 1878, died Oct. 23, 1888 at 39, married Anna Hopkins, born Feb. 17, 1794, died July 23, 1859. 5 children:


2. ALFRED HOPKINS, born April 28, 1821, died Oct. 25, 1898, married Aug. 28, 1852, Mary Jane Kempton, born Oct. 12, 1823, died March 5, 1900. He was a shipbuilder of Hampden. 4 children; (1) Addis, born Oct. 25, 1854, died Feb. 2, 1885, (2) Arthur E., born Dec. 6, 1856, died Nov. 5, 1880, a custom shirt cutter, Boston, unmarried, (3) Nellie M., born Nov. 23, 1860, married Jan. 10, 1882, Charles Burritt Tarr. For many years he was a dentist in Melrose, Mass., retiring to the old homestead of Sam'l G. Patten at Hampden Highlands, a mansion, built about 1825, some of the original decorative wallpaper being in remarkable condition. Mrs. Tarr has taken great interest in this genealogy. One daughter, Helen Patten, born March 7, 1897, married Sept. 9, 1917, Dettmar Wentworth Jones, born Sept. 2, 1890; Entomologist of the United States Department of Agriculture, born --------. They have 2 children; Dettmar W., Jr., born Feb. 15, 1919 and Norman Hopkins, born Sept. 18, 1920, the elder attending Harvard University, the younger, Fishburne Military School, Waynesboro, Va. (4) Alfred, Jr., born March 19, 1865, died Sept. 7, 1902.


(4) GEORGE, born Jan. 21, 1855, died March 10, 1893, Hampden, at 14.

3. BRADLEY, born Jan. 28, 1812, Frankfort, died Dec. 20, 1896, Bangor, married Jan. 12, 1837, Dorcas S. Stubbs, born March 23, 1815, Hampden, died May 1, 1868, Hampden. In 1911 their house was destroyed by fire with all its contents. They had 4 children; (1) ALPHONSO G., born April 19, 1839, died July 22, 1857, Havana, Cuba. (2) OSCAR F., born Sept. 9, 1841, married Augusta Collamore June 7, 1863. He was a merchant in Bangor. They had one child, Frances, born March 19, 1860, married Sept. 8, 1894, George Irving Mansur, architect of Bangor, born Dec. 9, 1867, died March 8, 1935. No children. She resides 15 Somerset St., Bangor.

(3) JULIA FRANCES, born Dec. 10, 1844, died Jan. 21, 1897.


5. SUSAN E., born Sept. 15, 1816, died Oct. 6, 1857.


8. JULIA, born Nov. 8, 1822.

9. ELIZA JANE, born March 17, 1825, died Sept. 9, 1825.

10. " " Oct. 9, 1827, died June 25, 1846.


the Florida Keys—all hands saved. In 1867 he joined the celebrated Greeley Colony, engaged in the cattle business there, removing to Denver 15 years later, dying at 87 after, as a pastime, making miniature full rigged vessels.


(2) WILLIAM HOWARD, born May 1, 1862, died, Calif., unmarried. He became one of Bangor's oldest, most liked and influential river men, head of Ross Towing Co., seeing in one day 106 arrivals in port. His death inspired a 6-column article on Bangor's great shipping days in the Bangor Daily News of Jan. 25, 1921.


(5) ANNIE LIZZIE, born Jan. 23, 1874, Greeley, died Oct. 19, 1874, Greeley.

5. ALONZO EMERY, born Sept. 17, 1887.

x. DAVID, born Aug. 3, 1792, died at sea, married Melinda Haskins. Had 3 children;

1. HARRIET, born June 24, 1829, died Jan 7, 1887, married Zeb. Patten.
2. CATHERINE, married ———— Blunt.
3. MARY,

xi. MARGARET GIBSON (daughter of Polly), born June 21, 1795, died Sept. 1, 1872, married Feb. 28, 1822, Levi Bradley, born March 25, 1795, died July 26, 1822. They had 5 children;

1. MARY, born, Charleston, Nov. 10, 1822, married ———— Morrison.
2. LEVI, born Oct. 2, 1825, Bangor,
3. MARGARET, born Dec. 26, 1826, Bangor,
4. GEORGE, born April 3, 1832, Bangor, died Feb. 11, 1879, Minneapolis, Minn.
5. CHARLES, died at age of 6 years.

xii. ABRAHAM SHAW, born June (probably Jan.) 31, 1797, died Sept. 2, 1861.

xiii. JANE SHAW, born Feb. 10, 1798, died June 3, 1878 (perhaps 1873), married ———— Holmes.

xiv. ELIZA GAMEL (Gamble), born Dec. 6, 1800, died Jan. 25, 1892, remembered by Mrs. Tarr as "Aunt Eliza."

xv. CLEMENT MARCH, born Dec. 15, 1803, died Jan 4, 1804.
THE PATTEN FAMILY OF DEERING, NEW HAMPSHIRE

This apparently separate branch of the Pattens has interesting implications. What appeared in Hurd's History of Hillsborough County (1880) under Deering, is the only history of the town. The Patten information was largely copied in Hayward's History of Hancock (1889). It is given for what it is worth. We are told (probably by a descendant of the third generation, who was giving tradition as nearly as he or she could recall it) that

Samuel Patten was born in Londonderry, Ireland in 1735 of parents who were immigrants from Argyllshire, Scotland, that he was a lineal descendant of Margaret Stuart, that Jonathan, Samuel's oldest son was born in 1760 and that 8 years later in 1768 the wife and a 6-year old child joined the father, Samuel, that Samuel came from the North of Ireland in 1765 to Marblehead, Mass., that Samuel married in Ireland, Priscilla More, who was a descendant of the Earls of Argyle, that after settling first in Marblehead, remaining there till 1778 he settled on the "Patten Range" in Londonderry, N.H., and that in 1781 Samuel Patten settled in Deering.

In the death certificate, (1867) of Jesse Patten, son of Samuel, the father's birth is given as "Scotland."

It is significant that Samuel first went to Marblehead where there was a Patten family (see Pattens of Marblehead, Londonderry and Nova Scotia) and then went to Londonderry, where there was a Patten family. With the latter we have found a direct connection. It was in a deed in which Samuel Patten and John Patten of Londonderry sold a piece of land. The date was 1771. The property was in Deering then called "Society Land, Mason's property." When they bought it and how they came to buy it jointly is not known. It probably was a grant or an allotment, Samuel contemplating settlement, John, having no such intention. The land adjoined land of Samuel Patten showing he had already bought. The purchaser was John Sherer, husbandman, of Londonderry. The Sherers were of the very earliest settlers of Deering. John Patten's daughter, Elizabeth, married James Sherer May 12, 1784 (Pension records), she being described "of Deering." Her father, John Patten, settled at least as early as 1750 in Londonderry, when he bought his first proper there, did not die until 1786 two years after the daughter's marriage. John Patten's land in Londonderry adjoined the land of the Miltimore family. While it seems that Samuel Patten of Deering must have married his wife, Priscilla Miltimore, (not More) in the North of Ireland before emigrating, to have had Jonathan born in 1760, and we do not know what relation Priscilla was to the children of James Miltimore of Londonderry, N.H. and Elizabeth Aiken, it is clear that Priscilla may have been a sister of James rather than an earlier child. His known children are Capt. John, Col. Daniel, Rev. James and tailor William (see Miltimore Chart, in preparation by the author), but it is hardly likely that all the children were males.

The 1771 deed throws into the discard the tradition that Samuel Patten
remained in Marblehead until 1776. New Hampshire deeds (Concord) show that he bought his first land in Deering in 1768 and Deering History says he was clearing his lot in that year, recording his title in 1770, the first deed shown by any one as of Deering. This disposes of the item that he "settled in Deering in 1781." These facts we can supplement with others, that of being the "first settler," the next one, Wm. Forsaith. Alexander Hogg settled on the lot next south of Samuel Patten's which was in North Deering and was the farm which in 1877 was owned by Joseph N. Gove and George C. Patten, the latter Samuel's grandson (1828-1899). The old place remained in the family till the 6th generation, for Samuel W. (born 1881) was born on it. The mill on "Patten's brook" that George C. and his son, Wm. H. had was in 1880 "gone many years." Samuel, now of Newport, left the old home when he was 18, that is, about 1899.

Samuel Patten died in 1819. When Priscilla died we do not find nor do their gravestones appear to remain. The births of their children were not recorded in Deering, some children probably, in the ordinary course, being born all the way from Marblehead and Londonderry to Deering, where we know (from her marriage record only) that a last child, Priscilla, was born. Samuel left no will nor do we find any Administration, neither were guardians appointed so at his death probably all children were of age.

Children of Samuel Patten and Priscilla Milimore of Deering.

1. **JONATHAN**, born North of Ireland, 1769. He made his will Dec. 3, 1830 naming wife, Abigail, and son, Jonathan executors and five children and two grandchildren, namely Charles Codman and Priscilla Atwood. The 1820 census shows a family of only 4 persons.

   Jonathan married in Hillsboro (H. rec.) Nov. 22, 1853, Abigail Blood, daughter of Ebenezer. Born (1767) she died Nov. 22, 1853 at 86, her will having been made Aug. 31, next previous. Jonathan having died (1839) she names the other 5 children, son David to be Executor. She made legacies to Edward and John, the sons of Jonathan and Phila Hurd, the witnesses being Marion C. Patten (whom we do not identify) and Elvira Chase. 6 children.

2. **SAMUEL**. All we know is that he married Sept. 6, 1803 (Deering record) Hannah Bois or Boys (Boyce present-day spelling) of Londonderry, though the town record entry says "both of Deering." 7 children.

3. **BETSEY** (no birth or death record) but "married Andrew Travis" and the following marriages of their children are given in Deering History. Priscilla (Daniel Hook), Jesse (Sarah Lacy), Samuel (Hannah Lacy), Mary (Caleb Philbrook), Gilman (Lucretia Brown), Reuben (Elvira Stearns). 4 persons.

4. **POLLY** (no birth or death record), but was "not married.


1. **NANCY**, born Oct. 9, 1803, died at 61-6-9 at Henniker, no date (1865-67) of consumption, presumably unmarried.


3. **MARY**, born July 3, 1806, married March 16, 1827, Franklin Wallace of Deering, born Feb. 6, 1809 (Bedford Hist.), died in Ohio. They had 2 sons, not named.


6. **SQUIRE M.**, born July 26, 1819, married Sept. 12, 1844 Mary Jane Messer, both of Henniker, she was born New London. He was a farmer.

7. (possibly) **LORENZO I.** He married Sarah _______ and had 2 children in Henniker, not named, Oct. 26, 1851 and May 3, 1855. One of them was possibly Charles A.
who had in Antrim by wife, Abbie M. (he born 1851, she 1859) four children, not
named, born March 8, 1881, March 10, 1884, Jan. 3, 1887 and May 19, 1888. The
town entry indicates, no occupation.

vii. PRISCILLA, married Nov. 27, 1806 (Deering record) Joshua Atwood, born Newport.
1. PRISCILLA BROWN, indicated as their child.


11. JONATHAN, died (will 1839) married Feb. 27, 1814 Phila Hurd of Newport, (Sunapee rec-
ord) children being named in will (43-544) and in her will, Oct. 24, 1846 (55-288)
of the children John was under 21 and Edwin Martin a grandson was mentioned.
6 children;
1. NYRHE, NIRA, LYNHE, &c. (various spellings), married June 21, 1832 Joseph Stevens,
Jr. of Deering (Stearns in D. Hist.).
2. PHILA (PHILENA), married, Weare, June 27, 1837, David P. Chase son of Edward.
They settled in Renniker.
Mentioned in same year in father's will as "Abigail Patten." 2 children;
Edwin, under 21 in 1846 will of grandmother, and Henry S. 27 (born 1847?) in
1858 in Hopkinton record when he married there Apphia P. Coburn, born (1841)
Newbury, Vt., daughter of Abraham and Thirza Withington. She died, Merrimack
in 1859 at 43.
4. EDWARD, married Mary Conant, a legatee in 1859 in will of grandmother. Deering
History says "Removed to the West."
5. SARAH, married Mark Pesslee. She was under 18 in 1839 and was still Sarah Patten
in 1846.
6. JOHN, a minor in wills of both father and mother but "over 14" when, Jan. 7, 1852,
he chose David Patten of Hancock his Guardian. Deering History says "Removed
to the West and married."

111. MARY, married March 15, 1810 in Weare (W. Rec.) Edward Chase, son of Amos from Sea-
brook, N.H. (1788-1860) and resided Deering (Chase Gen.).
iv. ABIGAIL, married 1871 (no month or day in Peterboro record) David Wilkins, son of
Bray Wilkins and Lucy, "both of Deering."
V. DAVID, born Nov. 1, 1798, died May 15, 1875 (Hancock record); married Oct. 15, 1821,
(Deering Rec.) Alice Tubbs, daughter of Dr. Michael Tubbs. In 1829 he removed
to Hancock and ran the Jefferson Hotel until his death (Hancock History). In
Washington, N.H. April 15, 1850 David Patten, born Deering 1801, married Maria P.
Barns of Washington, born (1813). In 1852 David was guardian of his nephew,
John. 1 child;
1. David R., born (1831), died Dec. 6, 1875 at 44, "landlord" (Han. Rec.).
VI. ELIZA, married Aug. 18, 1827 (Deering Rec.) or Feb. 11, 1839 (Hopkinton Rec.) of
Deering, Ebenezer Chase, of Andover, "Rev. Ebenezer Chase" in Deering History.

2. Children of Samuel Patten and Hannah Boyce.

1. JOHN, born March 1, 1804, died 1869 at 65 (Alex. Rec.) and had lived in Springfield,
Danbury, Alexandria and died in Deering. Married Mary B. Kimball, daughter of
Joseph and Nancy, and died Jan. 13, 1867 of "dropsical consumption." They had
2 children;
1. GEORGE CHENEY, born Oct. 13, 1869, Deering, married Lucy A. Roper. 3 children.
2. NANCY S., born Nov. 15, 1836, married John N. Currier Sept. 15, 1856 (Henniker
record) and died Aug. 10, 1902. They adopted Velona E. Dodge in infancy, who
became wife of her nephew, Wm. H. Patten. John N. Currier was born in Deering
April 6, 1827, died Feb. 22, 1904. They had 4 children.
11. SAMUEL M., born May 9, 1805, died 1836 (will), married Oct. 14, 1834, Lydia M. Whitt-
taker, daughter of Caleb? born Deering, May 11, 1810, died 1846 (will) with a
daughter, Laura, under 21. 1 child;
1. LAURA HELEN, born Feb. 22, 1838, died June 10, 1853 at 17 of consumption. A
creditor was appointed Administrator of her insolvent estate Aug. 1, 1853
(54.385).
111. SOPHRONIA, born July 29, 1806, Deering, married Dec. 26, 1825 Henry Codman, "both of
Deering" son of William Codman, the first physician in Deering.
v. HANNAH, born June 5, 1813, died unmarried.
vi. ALONZA, born Oct. 9, 1814, Deering (born Londonderry in son Joseph's death certificate), married Rhoda Ladd. 2 children;
1. EDWIN "settled in California" (Deering Hist.).
vii. MELISSA, born July 13, 1820, Deering, married Benjamin P. Gove. "Settled in the West" (Deering History).

3. George Cheney Patten and Lucy A. Roper.

Born in Deering, Oct. 13, 1822, died June 25, 1899, Deering at 70, he married Nov. 6, 1851, Lucy A. Roper, both at age 23, she born Feb. 5, 1826, Franconia, daughter of Merrick Roper and Susan Fairbanks, both of Franconia. He was born and lived on the old homestead, a farmer and civil engineer. 3 children, born Deering:

5. i. WILLIAM H., born June 15, 1854, died Nov. 6, 1921, married Feb. 1881, Velona E. Dodge (who was brought up from infancy by the Curriers), born Dec. 29, 1859. He ran a mill on "Pattens brook" Deering and the homestead farm of his great-great-grandfather, Samuel. They had 4 children:
ii. HELEN L., born March 2, 1857, died 1937, unmarried, Manchester, buried beside her parents.
1. ALICE, born Oct. 19, 1885, died March 9, 1903, Deering.
2. PAUL, born Nov. 16, 1887, resides 278 Laurel St., Manchester, unmarried, machinist.

4. Children of Nancy S. Patten and John N. Currier.

i. SARAH, born Jan. 4, 1859, died March 9, 1933 in Deering.
iii. GEORGE F., born May 19, 1863, died Feb. 29, 1866.
iv. CHARLES E., born June 26, 1866, died Feb. 22, 1927, unmarried.
v. MARY E., born April 21, 1870, married John F. Conway of Manchester, born April 2, 1859, died April 10, 1912. She resides 705 Union St., Manchester, 2 children;
2. HARRISON A., born May 24, 1895, unmarried.

5. Children of Wm. H. Patten and Velona E. Dodge.

i. SAMUEL W., born Dec. 20, 1861, married Feb. 28, 1901, Lena M. Colburn of Weare. He was born in the old Patten homestead, Deering, and is a textile worker residing 122 Cheney St., Newport, N.H. 2 children, born Newport;
1. THEODORE R., born April 16, 1902, married April 12, 1926 Bernice Mancott of Newport. He is spinner foreman, Newport, residing 5 Oak St., Newport. They have 3 children: Theodore R., Jr., born June 16, 1927, William W., born May 1, 1928 and Christine M., born June 23, 1929.
ii. FLORENCE, born June 7, 1866, married John Brewer of Pennacook, where they reside. 1 child.
1. FRANCES, married Carl Morse, carpenter, residing 7 So. Main St., Pennacook and have a son, John, born Feb. 20, 1938.
iii. MABEL F., born July 7, 1869, married Feb. 11, 1912, Lester Temple. Married (2) June 24, 1933, Henry I. Willgeroth, born Lisbon, Me. They reside Hillsboro, N.H. 1 child; (Temple);

iv. CHARLES V., born Feb. 14, 1893, Deering, married Dec. 12, 1915, Charlotte M. Murray, born Franklin. He is a stationary engineer, 2 children;


2. KATHERINE E., born --------, married Charles Henson and reside 200 Ridgewell Ave., Ocean View, Norfolk, Va. They have 3 children.
## Four Generations of Descendants of

**John Patten** of Londonderry, N.H. (1727-1796)

and his wife **Jean Cochran**, (1728-1813)

eight children as named in will (1786) not in order of birth

*John, Jean, Samuel and Mary buried East Derry, N.H. (see stones)*

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Spouse</th>
<th>Children</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Jean (unmarried)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>mar. 1754</td>
<td>James Shearer, res. Deering, N.H.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cochran</td>
<td>mar. 1768</td>
<td>Martha Smith, res. Alexandria,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert</td>
<td></td>
<td>res. Alexandria</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>mar. 1793</td>
<td>Abigail Cochran, res. Alexandria,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel (1767-1843)</td>
<td>Mary Bell, res. Londonderry, N.H.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
John Patten, a young man, appeared in Londonderry some thirty years after the first settlement in 1719. He presumably originated in the North of Ireland for he was of the same Scotch Presbyterian stock and immediately affiliated with them. He could hardly have been in the new settlement much before 1750 when he bought his first land at the age of 23. He had probably come by way of Marblehead, Mass. John Patten, fisherman and mariner, had been in Marblehead for some time. (See Chapter on Marblehead Pattens.) Samuel Patten the first settler of Deering in 1768, had come to America, according to tradition, first stopping in Marblehead. In 1771, our John of Londonderry executed in Londonderry a very significant deed, tying Samuel of Deering with him. They sold land they had in some manner jointly had, probably a grant rather than a purchase, in the new town of Deering, then called "Society Land, Mason's property." Unless they were related why had the two come together in this way? If related it is also probable that both were related to the Pattens of Marblehead. Another indication of relationship is that, after the Revolutionary War was over one son (Thomas) and perhaps another (James) of John of Marblehead, came to settle in Londonderry. Also John of Londonderry named a son, Samuel. That and John were common names in all three branches. Both being named John it is clear they were not brothers. They may have been first cousins. If so they had the same grandfather, Patten, in the North of Ireland.

Being so young as to preclude his having earned it all, John Patten must have come to Londonderry with some cash means. He bought in 1750 and 1751:

2. 60 acres of John and Mary McConachy for £1640 (deeds 39:301). John Patten settled on the second lot, which became the Patten family homestead. It is located, mostly meadow land, very close to the present streets in the South East part of Derry Depot, N.H., a village on the Manchester & Lawrence railroad and the main highway, of concrete, north and south. It was a choice location in Beaver Brook meadow. In later years John Patten's son, Samuel, who inherited and acquired the home place, had some kind of a shop there.
3. 6 years later, John Patten bought more land in Beaver Brook meadow of Samuel Renkin (Rankin) so that when, 10 years after his death, his widow, Jean (Cochran) came to sell her dower rights the whole property consisted of 75 acres.

The shape of the lot may be understood, roughly, from the map in Willey's "Book of Nutfield" (1894) drawn by Rev. Mr. McMurphy, local antiquarian, who is still living. But the United States surveys show that the land in the triangle formed by the "West running brook" (site of the first settler's lots) and the outlet of Beaver Pond, is a very much more acute triangle, to speak incorrectly of
wavy boundaries, but justifies the three-sided description of the deed whereby it was sufficient to say "bounded on the west by Beaver Brook meadow and on the south by land of Capt. John Miltimore and on the east by land of Benj. Gregg." The land narrowing close to a point there was really no northerly boundary. In 1765 (State Papers 7.82) the town voted John Patten ten pounds per annum for taking land for a road. It was because the road ran a considerable distance on the lot. It seems to have been the forerunner of the present "Londonderry turnpike" which has a straight course which involved a rectification, a few years since, of the original curved road shown on the general map of Derry, Londonderry, Windham, &c., in Willey's Book, and also on Mr. McMurphy's plan of lots. The McConachy's had received the lot from the authorities at the first drawing in 1720, 2 years before the town was organized. It was next West of James Gregg's double lot of 120 acres, down in one corner of which next McConachy's was, later, the "common field."

It is well known that the Scotch-Irish brought to America the first potatoes. On the lower part of the Patten farm is still pointed out the spot where the first potatoes in America were raised. Tradition does not say who raised them. The tubers were carefully preserved for planting for the settlers had been accustomed, as were the Irish, to their general use. The location, being on the 60 acres of John and Mary McConachy in 1720 it is to be presumed that they should have the honor though the Greggs were also of the earliest and had land adjoining, the exact boundary lines not now being subject to exact determination. An interesting account of the raising of potatoes in Methuen, where some of the
Scotch-Irish camped down previous to getting title to the Londonderry grant, is told in history but whether of a period before or after the Londonderry crop, cannot now be ascertained.

In 1756 we find John Patten mentioned for the first time as a public official, when, at the Town meeting, he was elected a Surveyor for "the East side of Beaver Brook." There was a group of Surveyors for the West side thus dividing the onerous duties of the highway and road supervisors of the already large town. There had been a great influx, mostly Scotch-Irish inhabitants, all eager to share in the benefits of the stimulous afforded in industry, skill and progressiveness by one of the greatest strains of immigrants, along the whole sea-coast. By 1750 when John arrived, or is first found, there were several thousand in the town of "ten miles square" and in its vicinity. John is not on the "minister's list" of 1750 for, even by November, he was probably just arrived and was not a recorded taxpayer. The list was of only about 100 names and was for the Rev. Mr. Davidson. In 1757 John Patten was elected a "Houard" by which we understand he was a hay-warden. In 1759 he was again a Surveyor. In 1760 he was one of the "colactors for the old parish" meaning tax collector for the original part of town, the east side, and so was entrusted with the town's money. In 1759 his name is on a petition.

In 1767 John Patten was sued (Court files, Concord No. 12011) by Thomas Walker and his wife. She asked for 218 pounds for services, labor, loans, &c., but the jury did not think more of it than to award her 24 pounds, 1 shilling. In one deposition she is referred to as "Grace Young now Grace Walker," there being in all 12 papers in the case. This is the only suit at law found in which John Patten was interested.

In 1758 on a paper presented to Gov. Wentworth, signed by a small proportion of the inhabitants, we do not find the name of John Patten as thanking the Governor that there were to be no more than 3 taverns and 2 retailers of liquor, "better less than more." Dec. 4, 1761 Matthew Patten wrote, "I went and lodged at John Pattens" when he took webs of wool and worsted cloth to John Calf's (the East part of the settlement) to be "dressed." On the 5th "I came home again." Exactly a month later, on Jan. 5, 1762 he went for the cloth but this time "I lodged at my brother-in-laws" which was at the old homestead of John McMurphy, father of Mrs. Patten, and more nearly on the way home to Bedford.

The Revolutionary war began and, when John Patten was about 50 years of age, a military company was formed about 6 weeks after the Battle of Bunker Hill. The Londonderry men marched to Medford, late in July, under Capt. George Reid, later the well-known Continental army General. John, the only Patten in town of military age, was fourth in rank as Quartermaster Sergeant. The title, of course, gives a clue to his capacity and the nature of his service. He had no sons then old enough to enlist, though John and Robert did so very soon and much before their majority. In his will in 1786 when he died at the rather early age of 59 (gravestone), he made George Reid one of his Executors, the other being his son, Samuel. Gen. Reid was born in 1733 and was, therefore, somewhat younger. John Patten was rather too old for the arduous duties of the war and, from his early death, we infer he may not have enjoyed robust health. Like many he found
himself too old, or with too heavy civic and family responsibilities and his sons too young, though he doubtless cheerfully allowed John and Robert to go as soon as they were fit. The inhabitants, both men and women, had their own heavy sacrifices in other ways to make for the cause and doubtless the Patten household never knew what it was to stint. In April, 1776, when it had become necessary to poll the inhabitants to test their loyalty John Patten's name is the only one of the family. He had four girls and four boys, some of them small children. We hear no more of John Patten until his will being filed, shows his demise.

He had married, probably about 1760, Jane Cochran, a daughter of one of the leading families in town, born Nov. 26, 1728. The marriage is not on the town records and may have taken place outside though the records indicate hundreds of omissions. She was the daughter of Robert Cochran and Christina, whose family name we have not. Their gravestones may still be seen in the old cemetery. "Mrs. Christine" died April 14, 1734 at 33, indicating her birth about 1701. If the Robert who had died 3 months before, Jan. 17, 1734 at 45, was Robert, her husband, it follows that Jean was an orphan when she was but 6 years old and was, therefore, probably brought up by one of the other Cochran families. But there was also a Robert, who died June 8, 1752 at 48, a little younger person than Christine. The Cochrans lived to the North of the Pattens on the edge of the "Aiken Range." The graves of John and Jean may be seen, both slate stones in good condition, on the high ground back of the first (and now the third) meetinghouse at East Derry. In the Cochran group of graves we infer that Robert was the son of John, one of the original settlers from the North of Ireland.

THE MANSION HOUSE OF JOHN PATTEN

There is a tradition that it was built by John Patten in 1779. He must have previously lived in the house built by the McConachy's, of whom he bought in 1750. The cellar hole of that first home may still be seen North of the large red barn, also built by John Patten. Preparations, financial and material, for the house must have taken some years for the structure is one of the largest and soundest in the colony. The original size nearly 40 by 30, chimney base of stone 12 by 15, rooms on front 14 by 16, chimney opening nearly 9 feet wide. The bricks are small, about 7½ by 1 5/8, laid up with clay mortar. Sills, girders, floor joists of hewn oak on first floor, main rafters of roof are 6 x 7 inches of hard pine, locally called New England Norway pine, the same kind of trees that yielded the first turpentine of the settlers, some of which Archibald Stark, father of Gen. John Stark made in Londonderry before 1736. Nails were handmade. Original windows 24 lights in sashes of equal size, glass being 6 x 8 inches, the rare sliding shutters still remaining on the inside of the first floor windows. Ceilings are high, 8 ft. and 7½. Fireplaces have no mantles and some "Salem" panelling also betokens the original large house design. When the addition to the house was built on the western end the original windows on the front were removed to other portions where they may still be seen, and what were thought to be more modern, somewhat smaller, windows were put in on the whole frontage.
"The mansion house of John Patten"

Gravestone of John and Jane Patten

Gravestone of Capt. Samuel and Mary Patten

End of John Patten's Will
that time the porch, extending across the middle of the enlarged structure was erected, a feature not known in the old houses. The change in the road, the Londonderry Turnpike, has now caused the house to front on the old road, now a private lane belonging to Mrs. Caroline Murdock White, the owner, grand niece of Mary J. Clark, wife of Deacon John Patten, who was grandson of the original John. She has lived on the old Patten place all her life and is justly proud of her inheritance.

John Patten's will is an interesting document and may be seen in the Probate Office of Rockingham County at Exeter with all the attendant papers. He signed "John" in a bold hand but "Patten" somewhat cramped. (Part of the second page is reproduced, showing signatures and attestation.) He gave to his wife, Jean, her third of the property and "to 2 of my sons, viz., Samuel and John, all my real estate and personal estate" they to pay debts and bequeathments. To son Robert "8 Spanish milled dollars or as much as will prevent his breaking this my last will." This indicates estrangement but from what cause or fancied reason we have no inkling. That he had little legal right to disinherit him is shown by the elastic terms allowed the Executors in being given scope to buy Robert off. To son, Cochran, "$200 in specia when he arrives at 21 and $100 in stock." To daughter, Christina (named after her grandmother Cochran) Catewell (but Caldwell, as later seen) $35, but to daughters, Mary McAdams and Elizabeth Shearer, $25 each. To Jean "youngest daughter" the household furniture when she should become 18; $25, when 21. The will was executed June 9, 1786, witnesses, James Miltimore, John Pray and John Miltimore. The Miltimores were close neighbors. John was appointed one of the appraisers, with John Crombie and John Nesmith, the Inventory showing values of £375 in real estate (in the new and stabilized currency), hay and fodder £18, a horse £9, oxen, steers, cows, 2 beds, a total of £493-9-2. In 1790 the Census of the United States in Londonderry shows neither the widow nor any son, only one Patten, James R., whom we do not identify but who was, possibly, a son of John Patten of Marblehead, fishermen.

Children of John Patten of Londonderry and Jean Cochran.

1. JOHN. Whether he or Robert was the older there is no means of judging as we have birth or death records of neither. It is inferable that both were born soon after 1760 to have enlisted in the Revolutionary War. One or more of the daughters, Christian, Mary or Elizabeth, may have been older than either. Owing to the family with one exception having preserved no records, all ages are conjectural except that we can presume Samuel was born about 1767 if his age (76) when he died (1843) can be relied upon. We also know that Jean, the youngest daughter, was under 18 when her father made his will in 1786. The one date, family preserved, is that of Cochran, who was born Oct. 4, 1768.

Hampstead records show that John Patten was married there on April 16, 1795 to Abigail Cochran, "both of Londonderry." In the next year she joined with him in giving up to his brother, Samuel, his rights in the homestead. She was probably a cousin, once or twice removed of her husband's mother, Jean Cochran. In the Census of 1800, John and Robert Patten were
found in Dorchester, a wild and unsettled town, as heads of families, but the census of 1790 shows nothing of this. Grafton Co. deeds show 3 transactions indicating the presence of John Patten in Dorchester. Oct. 7, 1799 he bought for $600 140 acres of Thomas Folsom. June 17, 1803 he bought the rights (by a quit-claim deed) of Joseph Burley of 200 acres, Dorchester. About this time it is apparent that a change of plan was in progress and that John Patten decided against staying in Dorchester for on Sept. 6, 1803 he sold 50 of the 200 acres to Noah Piper. Later, Aug. 17, 1804, John Patten sold the balance of the 200 acres to James and John P. McAdams. One of them was probably the husband of Mary Patten, their sister, of whose descendants we know nothing. John P. seems to have acquired the rights of James for he sells to Thomas Latham, Feb. 6, 1815, 112 acres of the west end, having sold 38 acres of the rest of the piece to Dr. Cyrus Hamilton "all the land John Patten bought of Burley." James and John P. McAdams bought and sold other Dorchester lands but in 1834 they sold to Royal Blake and this seems to have concluded their interest in Dorchester. Where they went we do not see. There are no traditions in the Patten family of Alexandria to indicate what caused the Pattens to change from Dorchester to Alexandria. Their decision was, however, a fortunate one. Dorchester remains about as it was a hundred and twenty-five years ago. Alexandria, located on the Western side of one of New Hampshire's most beautiful bodies of water, New Found Lake, is sharing in the development, by seekers of health and pleasure, of thousands of cottages and camps.

The Pattens first settled near the location of the town "pound," on the level ground where the meadows were nearly free from timber and where the soil was rich. After some years, finding crop conditions uncertain owing to having to plant late and in having frosts destroy before maturity, John and Robert, as well as Cochran, who came later, undertook new settlements about two miles up a wild valley on the banks of a large brook; turbulent in the old days, called to this day Patten Brook, and rightly so for by another generation not a family ranged along its course but Pattens or their connections.

Robert and Cochran were wheelrights and coopers. A mill was erected at a date now unknown, and a miscellaneous output of lumber and wood stock resulted. There was a great demand for barrels, sugar buckets and ladders. Within a mile of each other the brothers built their houses, all now gone leaving cellar holes with other visible and melancholy reminders of happy and industrious homes. One of Cochran's grandsons, Jonathan A., was more ambitious and nearly completed before he died a larger mill, lower than the original, with a greater water storage, held back by a dam which is still in place. Robert's house was standing until within a few years when fire consumed it. Cochran's house was a quarter mile above. Jonathan's brother, Coffran, (the name became so changed, from Cochran) a bachelor, lived on the old place until he died in 1902. Many deeds are on file by which the exact boundaries of various Patten properties might be discovered but posterity will not be interested. The lone valley is seldom visited. The little
cemetery in its enclosing woods means nothing except to the Pattens. There unmarked graves remain to attest many a tearful struggle. "Life was real, life was earnest and the grave was not its goal" as Longfellow might have said. Marble stones show filial affection. They were good people with an unbreakable faith and so they lie awaiting the resurrection.

2. ROBERT. The same remarks, in general, apply as are made regarding John. Robert was undoubtedly of age when his father "cut him off" in his will of 1786, 3 years after the Revolutionary War ended. That Robert did something to seriously displease his father is obvious. We do not know whether he ever married. The History of Hudson, N.H. (p. 319) shows that in 1786 when school district No. 5 was divided, Robert Patten was there. This was then "Nottingham West" and adjoined the confines of the original town of Londonderry on the Southwest. But who was Robert Patten of Hillsboro in a 1790 petition? (State papers 12.725). The Pension Bureau, Washington, has no record of a pension or bounty-grant to either John or Robert Patten.

3. CAPTAIN SAMUEL, born (1767), died 1843, married (date unknown) Mary Bell, born 1773, died 1852 at 70. Their gravestones are near those of his father and mother. He was, in his time, one of the leading citizens of Londonderry and was styled "Gentleman" in a deed. He may have had some other occupation for in another deed his "shop" is mentioned. He owned pew No. 17 in the Presbyterian Church valued at $100 by the appraisers of his estate, his home farm carrying (much reduced) value of $2500. He owned then "½ of 18 acres of land in Chester." His will (1843) provided for his wife the East half of his dwelling house and their son, John, was to provide a nurse for her. She lived for 9 years longer. He mentions all his sons and daughters, John, Moses, Samuel, Rebecca Crombie (wife of Clark Crombie) Eliza Crombie (wife of John Crombie) and provided that William Clark Crombie of New Boston and his own son, John should be his executors. His three other sons, Moses, James and Samuel, had long before left the scene for their new homes in Albany County, New York, though his youngest daughter, Eliza, was near-by with her husband, John Crombie, in Nashua. Notwithstanding having left six children his descendants are few in number with no one to carry on the Patten name.

Children of Samuel Patten and Mary Bell:

1. MOSES, born (1793), died at Albany, N.Y. Nov. 18, 1867. Family tradition has it that Moses was a student at Amherst College, that when the student body resigned or quit he taught school in the town of Berne, in the extreme southwesterly corner of Albany County, N.Y. for a year in order to get money to enter Union College in Schenectady. He was graduated from there in 1819 with the degree, Bachelor of Arts. Late in the year he united in marriage with Emma Colvard with whom he had become acquainted while teaching school in the village of Rensselaerville, town of Berne. She was 7 years his junior, born in 1800 the daughter of Philo Colvard, a prominent resident and of a well-known family. The union, on Nov. 18, 1819, resulted in no children. Later in life they adopted a child who grew up and became the wife of ------ Parker. They had 3 children.

Moses Patten studied law, served as Town Clerk of Berne from 1824 to 1827, became a Justice of the Peace, commissioner and inspector of schools and supervisor. He also engaged in the mercantile business in Berne. In 1840 promotion came to him unexpectedly and in a large way when Governor Seward, a classmate at UNION, appointed Moses Patten, Surrogate of Albany County. After a service of 4 years he
made his permanent home in Albany for the rest of his life, assuming positions of
greater and greater prominence until his death, late in 1867, found him recognized
as not only one of the most prominent but one of the finest citizens of the capital
city. He became one of the leading merchants in the flour and grain busi-
ness, then one of the largest in the East, built and ran for many years the flour
mills on "the Pier," having steam power and river transportation. Nearly 30
years afterward the mills were destroyed by a fire which the compiler of this Gene-
alogy witnessed, a fireman being killed. The files of the daily newspapers of
the city, the Argus and the Evening Journal, contain the resolutions adopted by
the Board of Trade of which Mr., or Judge Patten, had been a member of the highest
standing. He was 74 years of age and had died after long suffering from Bright's
disease at his substantial residence No. 105 State Street "a thorough gentleman and
more than that, a truly good man."

Seven years later Mrs. Moses Patten died. Her will was probated July 31, 1874
(Vol. 29, p. 293) and provided burial privileges for all of his family in the Rural
Cemetery (adjoining the city) where their monuments may be seen (section 3, lot 6).
Emma Colvard Patten was born Dec. 18, 1800 and died May 15, 1874. In the same
lot are James, brother of Moses, and his wife, and also the bodies of John Cromkle
"born in New York State died in New York City aged 64 years" who is believed to
have been the John H. Crombie of the will of John Patten of Londonderry (1806).
He died Nov. 17, 1872. Another grave, presumably of his wife, is that of Char-
lotte A. Crombie "born in Rensselaerville, died in Elizabeth, N.J., Jan. 30, 1883
at 77 years and three months." The presence of these implies relationship. If
born in Rensselaerville in 1808 other and earlier Crombie's may have furnished the
reason why Moses Patten came there. There were (as shown by deeds) other Pat-
tens in Albany County beginning with Robert and Elizabeth in 1809. John and Mary
were there in 1833, George and Margaret A. in 1845 but these with several of later
periods are believed to have been of a different Patten line entirely.

11. JAMES, born 1795, Londonderry. He probably remained at home, biding his time until
his brother was graduated in 1819 from Union College in Schenectady for he himself
was not able to enter Bowdoin College at Brunswick, Maine until his 24th year, be-
ing graduated in the class of 1823. There is no family tradition as to why he
came to attend Bowdoin. That he spoke with a decided brogue (Hist. Bowdoin Col-
lege) is denied by his descendants who declare that his accent was that of the
best educated Yankees. At Bowdoin he was a classmate of both Longfellow and of
Franklin Pierce and was a friend of both. He was early called to reside with his
pioneering brother, Moses, at Rensselaerville. After being admitted to practice
at the bar he became a magistrate, helped to conduct the store, bought a farm to
which he gave much attention throughout life, though always living in the village.
After Moses went to Albany as Surrogate they called on his younger brother, Sam-
uel, to come to help them. James Patten was a quiet, scholarly man, much inter-
ested in books as well as people, universally respected.

In 1868 James Patten ended his bachelor existence by a marriage that the Nashua,
N.H. records show to have been with "Mary L. Russell of New Boston." It was on
July 21, 1868. She was Mary Letitia Cochran of New Boston, born there in 1820.
She died in Yonkers, N.Y. at the residence of her daughter, April 17, 1906 at the
age of 84, surviving her husband (Patten) some 30 years. He died Oct. 26, 1886.
They are one of the three couples occupying lot 6, section 3, Albany Rural Cemetery.
They had only one child;

1. MARY LETITIA, born April 24, 1856. She married Oct. 15, 1880, Dr. Richard R.
Trotter of Albany, a graduate of New York Homeopathic College, Boston University;
hospital interne there and in Albany. He practiced in Yonkers, residing there
at 189 Warburton Ave. where he died March 28, 1913; buried Woodlawn, N.Y. City.
They had 2 children;

(1) DR. JAMES P., born Dec. 17, 1881, married June 3, 1925, Adele Marion Hasard,
born April 14, 1897, Washington Hills, N.Y. He is A.B. Columbia, M.D. Col-
lege of Physicians and Surgeons, Columbia and practices in Yonkers, residing
41 Park Ave. where they have 3 children; Richard, born Aug. 10, 1926, James,
born March 22, 1929 and Peter, born July 20, 1932, all born Yonkers.

(2) MARGARET, born July 16, 1886, A.B. Vassar, 1908, M.A. Columbia, 1930, having
studied at Oxford University, England and the Sorbonne, Paris. She has
been a teacher and since 1930 has been Principal of the Albany Academy for Girls, one of the state's most select schools. Unmarried, she has for her summer home a part of her grandfather's original estate in Berne.

iii. JOHN, born (1798), died 1866 at 69, married 1829, Lucy Nesmith of Windham, who died 1848 at 49. He married (2) in Manchester, Feb. 8, 1850, Rev. Mr. Wallace, the Congregational minister, officiating, Mary Jane Clark, who died 1861 at 74. John lived on the old homestead of his grandfather, John, in Londonderry, now close to the village of Derry Depot, N.H. At various times between 1837 and 1850 he was a Selectman of the town. In his will (1866) he made Executors, John H. Crombie of Albany, N.Y. and Alexis Proctor of Franklin, N.H. He gave his household furniture to his wife and $500 to the American Missionary Society and provided for a monument in the cemetery and also a stone for his daughter, Mary Jane, the only child mentioned. Hence we conclude and in the absence of vital records to the contrary that Mary Eliz. was his only offspring. Her gravestone, near those of her parents, shows that Mary Elizabeth was born 1831, died 1906, unmarried.

iv. REBECCA, born Feb. 15, 1801, died Nov. 23, 1896, married Oct. 29, 1829 Ninian Clark Crombie, born 1801, died 1860. He was son of John Crombie, born 1770 who married 1800 Lydia Clark, daughter of Ninian Clark, Esq. The History of New Boston, N.H. where the family resided has a steel engraving of "Clark Crombie" as he was known. There were 8 children, born, New Boston; 3 dying infancy; Mary E. Sam'l (1) and Sam'l (2).

1. NANCY MOORE, born Aug. 25, 1830, died April 11, 1892, Manchester, married Oct. 20, 1865, Henry Nason Hall of Chester. He was in the real estate business in Manchester, born Chester April 27, 1830, died, Manchester, June 3, 1909. They had 2 children, born Manchester, (1) Harriet James, resides 49 Carpenter St., Manchester, unmarried, (2) Rebecca Clark, married in Manchester, April 12, 1905, Henri Nicholas Frederic Schaeffer, a technical textile expert, born Cernay, France. They reside 45 So. Angell St., Providence, R.I. No children.

2. JOHN CLARK, a mining prospector, died in Elko, Nevada, living for a time in Mineral Hill, Nevada. He had one child, Rebecca Patten Crombie who married Walter J. Tonkin, a resident of Eureka and Virginia City, Nevada, but "moved to San Francisco and died in California." They had 2 children, (1) Walter C. Tonkin, born Eureka, Nev., Oct. 25, 1890, married Kathryn Lenore Stoddard, born Dec. 25, 1911, Virginia City, Nev. They reside California. He is with the California Packing Co. ("DEL MONTE") brand, (2) Celia Aileer Tonkin, born Eureka, Jan. 25, 1892, married Morris Hull. They reside 620 Rural Drive, Monterey Park, Calif. 2 children, Walter Morris, born June 12, 1919, Walter Tonkin, born April 21, 1895.


4. HARRIET REBECCA, died, unmarried, New Boston.

5. JAMES PATTEN.

v. ELIZA, born about 1809, married April 26, 1829, John Crombie, born Feb. 9, 1812, died 1855. He was an architect, residing Nashua, N.H. where they are buried. 6 children, born Nashua:

1. HARRIET, unmarried, resided Nashua.
2. MARY, died about 1813.
3. ELIZA.
4. JOHN H., died about 1833, a lumber dealer of Spokane, Wash.
6. FRANCES REBECCA, married Wm. C. Clarkson, who died about 1892, residing in New Haven, Ct. and Brooklyn, N.Y. She is buried, Nashua. No children.

vi. SAMUEL, born (1819), died, Albany, July 19, 1864. He came from Londonderry after receiving such education as the excellent village schools and Pinkerton Academy afforded, to Berne to assist his brothers. As he was 25 years younger than Moses he was in later life often taken as a son. As Moses prospered in the flour and grain business in Albany, successful manufacturing of flour and wholesale merchandising having superseded his duties as Surrogate and his practice of the law, Samuel left the store in Berne and engaged with Moses in Albany, taking responsible positions in the handling of the extensive operations.
Samuel married (1) Julia A. Newton, daughter of William Newton a retired grain merchant, born in Albany in 1822, died April 1, 1860. They had 2 children, born Albany. He married (2) Mary Malvina Pohlman, born Germantown, N.J. graduate of the first class of Hartwick Seminary, daughter of Rev. Henry N. Pohlman, Lutheran Pastor of Albany, &c. She died Jan. 15, 1817 at 50 having been born in 1767.

No children. Samuel Patten first resided in the fashionable North Pearl Street section of the city near Clinton Ave., but bought one of the new and substantial brick houses in 1853 at No. 192 State Street, nearly opposite which the new Capitol building was later erected, residing there until his death 11 years later at the early age of 45. This house has sheltered four generations of Pattens being now owned and occupied by Mrs. Julia Brooks Truesdell, his granddaughter and her own daughter, Katherine. Samuel Patten had a strongly religious nature and did much to build up Calvary Baptist Church, one of the leading organizations of the city, whose new building at the corner of State and High Streets, was, after many years destroyed by fire and not rebuilt. Children of Samuel Patten;

1. WILLIAM NEWTON, born 1846, died Dec. 22, 1863 at 17 years.
2. FRANCES S., born Sept. 1, 1850, Albany, died Sept. 14, 1883, Berne, her summer home. She married Jan. 22, 1889, Jonas Hapgood Brooks, born Rutland, Mass., March 5, 1848 (son of Moses Brooks and Sophronia Greenwood), who died May 22, 1897, Albany, at 89. He was for many years a leading banker of the city of Albany, his bank, the Albany City National being merged with the National Commercial Bank. They had 2 children; (1) Edward, born Nov. 28, 1891, dying the next day, and (2) Julia Newton, born July 10, 1893, Berne, married Aug. 18, 1923 Hobart G. Truesdell, born Oct. 30, 1885, Mt. Upton, N.Y. He was headmaster of Suffield Academy of Suffield, Conn. when he died, while traveling, June 5, 1924. One child, Katherine Brooks, born Albany, April 30, 1924.

4. COCHRAN, born Oct. 4, 1768. No indication that the boy was in the Revolutionary forces with his brothers, being too young for service. As one town clerk, or other recorder, wrote the name "Cotheran" (using the old, and unreliable, phonetic guide that all scribes of the day fell back upon) we can readily understand how the name Cochran, family patronymic, became changed or corrupted to Coffran and even, in time, to Coffin. Thus we have the key to what may have been for generations, confusion. When he was 20 years old he and Martha Smith resorted to the adjoining town on the South, Pelham, N.H., to be married. It was Feb. 8, 1788 according to Pelham record. She was born Nov. 19, 1764, almost 4 years before Cochran. She died Feb. 8, 1852, in Alexandria. A very interesting document is owned by Chester S. Patten of Melrose, her great-great-grandson, whereby she signed away her rights to the family pew in the Alexandria Church. The pew was on the lower floor of of the Union meetinghouse near the Southwest corner. The mother carefully provided against factious quarrels for "John is not to have more than three persons set in said pew without the consent of said Robert" with a similar provision, as to Robert. The consideration was $12. Martha Patten (Martha Smith, born 1764) signed with "her mark," May 13, 1839. She lived for 13 years longer and presumably often occupied the pew with her family. The signatures of Jane and Betsy Bumford, of Coffran and Samuel Patten (brothers and sisters) are on the document but, it appears, Abigail McAdams and Hugh Patten did not sign, probably because they were at a distance. The records of this family are quite complete. There were 8 children. A numerous progeny. All but one line can be traced. The descendants of Cochran and Martha Patten form no inconsiderable part of the sons and daughters of Alexandria and certainly no single family has been identified to a greater extent with that town. Cochran was in favor with his father who willed him $200
KNOW ALL MEN BY THESE PRESENTS,

THAT
I, Charles, and Martha Patten of the County of Grafton and State of New Hampshire aforesaid,

for and in consideration of the sum of

one dollar to me in hand, before the delivery hereof, well and truly paid by

John and Robert Patten and

Martha Patten both of the said county and State

have remised, released, and forever quitclaimed, and by these presents do remise, release, and forever quitclaim unto the said

John and Robert and her

a certain homestead in a certain town in New Hampshire, containing one hundred and eighty

in the said town and near the said town

and the said John is not under the consent of the said John and the said Robert is not to have more than three

persons set in the said

at any one time without the consent of the said

John

and

I do hereby covenant, with the said

will warrant and defend the said premises to

the said Robert and

their heirs, and assigns, against the lawful claims and demands of any person or persons claiming by, from, or under me.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF I have hereunto set my hand and seal this thirteenth day of

in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and

Signed, sealed and delivered,
in presence of us.

James Crawford

the

State of New-Hampshire

Personally appearing the above named

Walter, and acknowledged the foregoing instrument to be a voluntary act and deed—Before me.

James Crawford Justice Peace.
in money and $100 in stock (livestock). On the 1793 tax list of Nottingham West he was in the North end of town. In 1795 he was one of the dissenters, as to calling a minister. (Hist. Hudson, p. 215) As "Coffin Patten" in 1800 census he was still there.

A deed (preserved in the files of Chester S. Patten, Esq. of Melrose, his great-great-grandson) of Cochran Patten and John Patten is dated Dec. 3, 1817, conveying to Robert Patten, wheelright, "one-half of all the Gale buildings" 1st Div. Alexandria. Both Cochran (who was then 49) and his son, John, signed with excellent penmanship. The consideration was "one dollar" and the Grantors were father and son to son and brother. This deed has the only known signature of Cochran Patten, born Oct. 4, 1768. His death is not recorded.

George Elmore Patten writes that Cochran "moved on the snow to Alexandria Jan. 12, 1815."

The historical article on Alexandria in the County Gazeteer says he came to town "about 70 years ago" indicating that he followed his brothers, John and Robert and did not precede them. We have records of the birth (in Hudson) of the eight children, from the town books;

9. i. NABBY (or ABIGAIL), born July 26, 1788, married Samuel McAdams.
10. ii. JOHN, born June 14, 1791, married Jane Abbott.
11. iii. HUGH S., born Aug. 26, 1793. In 1839 he was mentioned in but did not sign "Pew deed." Wife was Jane as shown by deed of land of Hugh and Jane to Bradford Bullock, April 15, 1837 (146-66). 9 deeds 1831 to 1839 given by them, 7 deeds 1816 to 1837, they receiving land, Grafton Co. Tradition is that he removed to Whitehall, N.Y. (between Port Edward and Rutland at head of Lake Champlain) and was married and had children.
17. iv. ROBERT C., born Aug. 2, 1796, married Sophia Atwood.
18. v. JOANNA (also known as JANE), born April 21, 1799, married James Bumford.
20. vii. COCHRAN, born Aug. 21, 1804, married Ruth Atwood.

5. CHRISTIAN. We have only 2 references to her; in the will of her father she is called "Christian Catwell" and is given $35, ten dollars more than her sisters Mary and Elizabeth received, and from a deed of 1813 we find that "Thomas Caldwell of Boston, Blacksmith" sold rights to Samuel Patten her brother, land and buildings of the homestead "near Capt. Patten's shop." A large Caldwell family in Londonderry, Bedford and near-by towns does not show the connections of this Thomas, the Boston blacksmith of 1813. Possibly his father was he whom Matthew Patten referred to in this: (Nov. 1, 1784) " Took proof of Thomas Caldwell's will of Nottingham west for which I charged 10 sh."

6. MARY. "Mary McAdams" in the will got $25. A McAdams family in Londonderry became a part of Windham when it was set off. She was probably Mary, wife of John P. McAdams, who Sept. 10, 1834 deeded (130.528) to Royal Blake of Lyme land, he and James McAdam (brother?) bought of Joseph Burley "original right of Thomas Davison" in Dorchester. John and Mary, so described as of Lyme, do not show in births, marriages and deaths in that town's records. Her eldest niece, "Nabby" married Samuel McAdams and settled in town of Washington, N.H.
7. ELIZABETH. She is named "Elizabeth Shearer" in the will and got $25. The town records of Deering (bounded by Weare, Franconia, Hillsboro and Hen- niker) a town first settled (see Deering Patten family) by Samuel Patten in 1768, who was probably a relative, shows that Betsey Patten of Deering, indicating that she then was residing in the town, (With whom else but with her probable kinsman Samuel Patten?) married on May 12, 1784, James Shearer. His will, 1836 (Nashua probate 41,557) shows wife, Betsey and daughter, Martha Alcock. James Shearer was Town Clerk of Deering 1794-5-6 and 7 and was a Selectman from 1802 till 1807. The only History of Deering is found in an article contributed to the Hillsboro County Gazetteer of 1886. In a resumé of the principal families we find that of this once prominent line the compiler was able to learn only that James was probably a son of John who obtained the next lot to Samuel Patten (significant deed of 1771), was a Selectman in 1774 and that his brother, Samuel Shearer, had a grist mill. John, son of Robert Alcock, (a 1776 settler) "married Mattie Shearer." From the meager records we can reconstruct the line only as follows; Children of Elizabeth Patten and James Shearer;

1. MARTHA, born July 23, 1786, married John Alcock; child, Giles.
2. ------- married Peaslee and had child, Eliza.
3. ------- " Dane " " " Lucretia.
4. ------- " Gove " " " Caroline.
5. (a son, unnamed on town records), born March 17, 1795, who had child, James. James, the only male; probably emigrated from Deering.

8. JEAN. Her birth and death are not known. She was probably never married. In her father's will she was to have, when 18 years of age, the household furniture, and when 21, the sum of $25, being called "youngest daughter." In 1796 she witnessed the deed by which her mother and her brother, John, gave up their rights in the family homestead to her brother, Samuel. She signed by "her mark." A separate release by her seems not to have been required.

9. NABBY, born July 26, 1788, married Feb. 13, 1806 in Pelham, Samuel McAdams, "both of Nottingham West" (Hudson). She died Aug. 7, 1870 at 84 at the home of her son in Hillsboro. He was a carpenter and farmer, residing in the "back town" of Washington, Sullivan County, bordering on Hillsboro, Hillsborough Co. In the History of Windham and other records it does not appear of which McAdams family Samuel was. They are reported to have had but one son;

1. CYRUS, or CYRUS P., born (1809), died April 7, 1881 at 82 in Hillsborough Bridge, of paralysis, a carpenter, buried Deering. He married (1) Hannah Wood, probably she who died Aug. 1860 (H. rec.). "Hannah McAdams." Married (2) Elvira Holmes, July 10, 1866, daughter of Job Barrett of Stoddard.
2. LEVI, born (1841), married (1) Mary Gould, 1839, who died Hills. Br., March 4, 1863 at 54, daughter Richard Gould of Reading, Mass. Married (2) April 17, 1866, Jennie Kavanaugh, born 1867, Dublin Ireland, residing, Boston. Levi's 3 children born, recorded unnamed, 1867; 1868 and 1869 probably include some of the following, order of births not known; Leon S., 1866, married at 24, Carrie A. Goodrich (17) Nov. 8, 1906, (H. rec.). They have 3 children; Edith Leora, Jan. 1, 1892, Leon Herbert, Dec. 14, 1892 (sic) and daughter May 20, 1898. Ervin V., 1876, married Sept. 1, 1896 Volona M. Murdoch of Franconia, born
10. JOHN, born June 14, 1791, Hudson, died Dec. 28, 1878 at 88, Alexandria. It is said that he made his way to Alexandria by blazed trees, at age 24. He had a wife and 2 children. He had married, Jan. 5, 1811 in Pelham, Jane Abbott, who was born Nov. 11, 1791. It was therefore in 1815 that he made the journey and was thus a year ahead of his father, Cochran, all of which seems logical. The Grafton Co. Gazetteer says that he "served in the Revolutionary War when but 18" which is obviously absurd and refers, of course, to his father's brother, John. It also says that he "had 11 children" but for some reason only Benjamin is named. This made it hard for the compiler until the only known list of the children was discovered in the handwriting of Benjamin's daughter, Amanda M. The list included also the dates of birth. Some of the children had been almost forgotten by the present generation. A tin-type picture of John Patten (1791-1878) is cherished by Mrs. Thissel. It shows a man with white hair and side whiskers, wearing a checkered "stock." No picture of Jane (Abbott) Patten has been identified. Her birth, given as Nov. 11, 1791, is belied by her gravestone (beside him in the hill cemetery) which says that she died at 69, June 3, 1870, which would indicate her birth as 8 years later than the record. Her husband, John, was alive at 82 at her death, but perhaps the stones were not put up until he had died, hence the error.

Children of John Patten and Jane Abbott;

11. i. JOHN, JR., born Oct. 5, 1811, married Lovina Lamprey; 9 or 9 children.
12. ii. BENJAMIN, born Oct. 9, 1813, married Sally Hastings; 6 children.
13. iii. JANE, born Sept. 1, 1815, "married a Woodman," two sons, "Edward and Lewis." In Amanda Patten's "book" we find "Cousin Lewis' family" thus;
14. iv. JAMES, born July 7, 1817, buried in the Burns Cem. Bristol Hill. He was a carpenter and farmer, bedridden before he died for 15 years. He had no children. Married (1) March 8, 1840, Emmeline Mills of Corinth, Vt., who died Sept. 5, 1865. Married (2) March 8, 1866, Phebe M. Parsons, who died Nov. 11, 1877. Married (3) March 25, 1876, Mrs. Eliza A., widow of Gilman D. Laney.
16. vi. ROBERT, born Nov. 17, 1821. Was he Robert of Bridgewater whose estate in 1854 showed wife, Nancy, whose estate in 1867 was dealt with by Probate Court?
17. vii. SALLY, born July 7, 1823. Her niece Philona ("Lony") has no recollection of a Sally so perhaps she died young.
21. xi. JACOB, born May 9, 1833, died Aug. 2, 1900 at 68 in Springfield, N.H. of apoplexy, 11 years in Springfield, buried E. Grantham Cem. No children. He married (1) "Lettice W.," born Danbury, daughter of Daniel Braley. She died Danbury, June 18, 1897 at 52. He married (2) Sarah (daughter Cochran Patten), born 1834, died 1905. They lived in Grantham.
11. JOHN, JR., born Oct. 5, 1811, died Feb. 1, 1881, married Lovina Lamprey, born 1816, died Jan. 26, 1892. She was daughter of Levi Lamprey of Meredith, N.H. Fine marble stones in hill cemetery, Alexandria. Lovina's will helps materially in genealogizing this family. She gave one-half of her 2-seated wagon and $250 to son, George D., to son, Richard M., $50, to daughter, Lucy McCloud, $100, to daughter, Mary A. Clough, $200 and the other half of the wagon. To daughter, Augusta L. Simons she gave $100. To daughter, Nellie E. Patten the "homestead farm on the Washburn road" and $50. To daughter Sarah F. Caswell, $100. If anything were found to be left after funeral expenses, doctor's bills and gravestones, it was to be divided in same proportion. The Bond of $3000 (twice the amount of estimated estate) was followed by an Inventory filed March 4, 1892 showing real estate of $210 and personal $1875.15. The personal must have been in cash as it was possible to make payments to the 7 heirs in the same and the following month. Recipients were living in Alexandria (Mary A. George D. and Nellie E.) in Concord (Richard M.) Portsmouth (Sarah Caswell, signing as Sarah F. Stower or Stover) Lynn, Mass. (Lucy M. McCloud) and Minneapolis, Minn. (Augusta L. Simonds).

THE FABULOUS STORY OF THE MICA MINE

In early life John Patten, Jr. went to Concord to live. When he returned to Alexandria he bought a farm and old buildings thereon. Several years later when walking with his young son, George D., in a heavily wooded portion of the property they noticed a small mound of rock which contained mica but no particular account was taken of it. Later the farm buildings burned and new ones were erected. The son, George D., came into possession. He sold the mica "mine" for $250 to one Hazen Worcester of Canaan, who commenced work in a small way, gradually substituting steam drilling for hand work, finding greater and greater deposits of pure mica in large layers, some 2 feet long by 8 inches thick, nearly a hundred pounds in weight. The General Electric Co. bought the property in 1893, used electricity for power from Bristol, and deepened the shaft to 275 feet or more, operating continuously from 1916 until it was found that the mica deposit was ended. The works became disused in 1932 and are no longer considered of value. William Patten, son of George D., was Superintendent from 1918 till 1931 and believes that over a million dollars worth of mica was taken. One lot of 200,000 pounds was stored at the mine head at one time. No other minerals were found. In its time the old road up the valley and to the mine was well trodden by the scores of teams and by more than 20 miners and other employees.

Children of John Jr. and Lovina Lamprey.

2. SARAH F., married Dec. 26, 1859 Joseph A. Caswell of Gosport and resided on the Isles of Shoals. He married (2) _______ Stower or Storer. 4 children K(Caswell):
   1. DANIEL, married and had 5 children; George, Essie, Hattie, Cleveland and Thelma, who married _______ Pickering and resides Portsmouth.
   2. GEORGE, resides Connecticut.
   3. CLARENCE,
iii. LUCY M., married April 26, 1860 "both of Concord," Lewis W. Scott. Married (2) ———— McCloud. Removed to Swampscool, Mass. One son, Herbert. She re-
ception for $184 in estate settlement, dated from Lynn, Mass.
iv. NELLIE, married Nov. 17, 1872, Hadley B. Patten "both of Alexandria." He was son
of her father's brother, Samuel, and was born 1854. They had 2 children;
1. FRANK C., born April 29, 1874, married June 16, 1894 Mrs. Jennie B. Doe, daughter
of Dearborn Gray. He married (2) Helen Bamford, Jan. 1, 1910, born Pawtucket,
R.I., Jan. 5, 1881. He has no children. He was Chief of Police of Bristol
for some years and is now ('39) Sheriff and mail carrier.
2. WRED, ———— married ———— Lura Gray. She resides, Belmont, N.H. and has
children.

v. JOHN E., born 1851, died Dec. 4, 1899 at 18, gravestone near parents, hill cemetery.

vii. LEVI.
viii. GEORGE DEXTER, born July 19, 1854, died about 1931, married Philona Patten (his
cousin) daughter of his father's brother, Samuel A., born Feb. 2, 1859. She re-
side's ('90) with her daughter, Mrs. Thissel, in Alexandria. They had 6 children;
1. WILLIE H., born July 28, 1887, married May 31, 1901, Lida Tenney, born March 30,
1979. They reside Alexandria (Bristol, route 1) and have 3 children;
(1) Doris, born March 24, 1903, married Nov. 9, 1922, Ray Sargent, farmer, Alex-
andria, and have 6 children; Grover E., born March 14, 1924, Merylyn, born Dec.
3, 1929, William, born May 19, 1930 Donald, born July 9, 1932, Glenn, born Dec.
11, 1934, and Gerald, born Jan 25, 1936.
2. Howard, born July 26, 1897, mar-
ried Harriet Davis of Hartford, Ct. They reside Alexandria and have 2 chil-
dren, Kenneth, born June 16, 1934 and Robert. (3) Gladys, born Nov. 6, 1922, resides
at home.

19, 1883, Sandown. He is a wood worker, residing; Alexandria. No children.

3. GROVER E., born Sept. 4, 1887, married Nov. 11, 1916 in Laconia, Blanch Whicher
of Concord, born Oct. 6, 1904. He resides Laconia on the Belmont road, employed
at the Fish Hatchery for 15 years. Two children; Roger, born Oct. 12, 1917
and Virginia, born Jan. 19, 1922.

4. EIGHTHA R., born Dec. 4, 1890, married Oct. 10, 1927, Harry Thissel of Alexandria,
(Bristol, route 1). They have one child, Maurice, born Aug. 8, 1922.

5. KARL L., born April 7, 1894, married April 15, 1917, Margaret George, born July 25,
1890, Bristol. He is a letter carrier, residing Bristol. 4 children, born
Bristol, Gerald, March 27, 1923, Geo. F., Aug. 27, 1922, Henry B., July 2, 1926
and Albro L., Oct. 29, 1930.

6. HAROLD WILSON, born March 10, 1896, married May 14, 1917, Florence S. Tenney, born
Danbury Aug. 31, 1925, daughter Geo. D. and Clara (Williams) Tenney. They

ix. AUGUSTA L., married Oct. 21, 1879 Charles H. Simonds of Danbury. She signed the
estate release as of Minneapolis, Minn. Is said to have had one child.

12. BENJAMIN, born Oct. 8, 1813, died Oct. 3, 1876 at 62 "in the Eaton house"," mar-
hried Nov. 1837, Polly Hastings, born Londonderry May 9, 1813, died June 21,
1861 at 58 in Alexandria, where they resided on their farm. He may have
had a second wife before marrying Sally who survived him "late of Alexandria," in 1897.
She was Sally Scruton who had children by her first husband, Gray,
(1) Alvah, born 1837-8, who had a widow, Abby in 1899, (2) Clark, born 1841-2,
resided Alex. 1897, (3) Enoch, born 1847-8, resided Concord, 1898. Sally
lived with her son, Clark Gray, after Benjamin Patten died in 1876. Grav-
estones do not seem to show in the Hill yard. He left no will. His es-
tate papers at Woodsville illustrate the fine legal machinery required to
distribute trifling sums to a poor widow and children. 15 documents are to
be preserved to the end of this era showing; appointment of an administrator,
his death, appointment of another, bonds given twice, petitions (6 in number), hearings, license to sell goods and chattels (homestead farm $550, personal $415) 2nd Inventory, 1878 (No real estate, cash on hand $279.87), final distribution, each of five children getting cash of $6.85, the widow only $16.62.

A group photograph of all the five children, taken probably in the late eighties, when all were in their prime shows Jonas (1846-1893) standing, upper left. He, the youngest, died first, comparatively young at 47 of tuberculosis. His brother Manson B. (1845-1913) stands beside him, while brother Seth Grover (1840-1929) sits with his sisters, Emily (1838-1927) and Amanda (1843-1920) the latter lower right. The average age of all except Jonas is over 80.

i. EMILY, born Aug. 28, 1838, died June 17, 1927, married 1859 (Grafton Rec.) Humphrey Pettingill of Grafton who died April 24, 1906. She died at a ripe old age, having had a hemorrhage 10 years before. No children.

ii. SETH GROVER, born Nov. 16, 1840, died March 30, 1929 at 89, unmarried. He resided in Alexandria, working in various mills.

iii. AMANDA M., born Sept. 17, 1843, died July 1920, married George. Her record of her family, found in a small blank book, proves to be the only one giving a list of her father's brothers and sisters. She had 8 children:

1. SOPHIA W., born Jan. 21, 1860, West Canaan, died May 24, 1873, Sandown, of typhoid fever, aged 13.
2. MARY J., born July 8, 1863, married 1880, Frank S. Colby; 2 children; (1) Emma, born Sept. 19, 1890, married Edwin O'Leary, Bristol, a machinist, resided 44 Baldwin St., Laconia with one child, Elaine Ella, born April 6, 1912. (2) C. (2) Charles P., born March 2, 1893, married Irma Buzzell of Gilford. He is a machinist residing 11 Bay St., Laconia with 3 children; Virginia May, born Oct. 10, 1920, Marjorie Helen, born March 19, 1922 and Shirley Frances, born March 20, 1926.


4. AMANDA W., born April 28, 1869, Danbury, died Aug. 19, 1889, Sandown, at 19.

5. FREEMAN G., born Oct. 11, 1872, South Kingston, died Oct. 15, 1895, Sandown at 17 of scarlet fever.

6. JOHN SIDNEY (WHITE), born Dec. 20, 1875, E. Kingston. married Aug. 21, 1907, Bertha Matews, daughter of Neville C. and Elvina Keyser. He is a machinist and manufacturer and an inventor, residing Bristol. They have been of material assistance in the elucidation of the complicated Alexandria genealogical lines. One son, Robert John, born Dec. 25, 1911, married June 24, 1932, Lillian McDougall, born April 30, 1912; 1 daughter Nancy Ann, born April 11, 1932. He and his father own and operate summer camps on New Found Lake.


8. ARECIA C., born Dec. 19, 1883, Sandown, married (1) Frank Wells, (2) Almon Patten, son of George Dexter Patten. She had 2 children; a daughter dying in infancy and Jason.

iv. JONAS P., born March 4, 1846, died Oct. 8, 1898, married 1880 Georgia A. Dicey, (Alex. rec. says "both of Londonderry"). He died of tuberculosis, a carpenter, leaving a will (60.505) widow being Administratrix, no inventory filed. They had 2 children; (1) born and died Aug. 27, 1892, (2) June 15, 1890, died in infancy.

v. MANSON B., born Nov. 4, 1846, died June 14, 1915, married June 22, 1870, Nellie M. Pearson, born June 20, 1849, Newbury, died Dec. 20, 1919, Bristol. They resided at the "Boro." 4 children;

1. MABEL E., born Feb. 3, 1872, died April 20, 1876, married Nov. 1, 1891 Elmer Carlston, farmer and teamster, Bristol; no children.

2. FRED B., born June 22, 1874, died Aug. 14, 1875.


vi. POLLY, born May 6, 1851, died June 1, 1851.

13. Children of Samuel A. Patten and Eliza Jane Pearson:

i. (a child), born Dec. 26, 1823 (Hillsboro record).

ii. HADLEY B., born 1854, married Nov. 17, 1872 Nellie Patten, daughter of John and Lovina (see under her name).

iii. ADDA F., born 1854, married 1874 at 20, George D. Patten (21) of Alexandria. (Phiona, widow of George Dexter Patten, states that this record does not apply to her late husband and she knew of no Adda F.)
iv. FREEMAN C., born Jan. 6, 1856, died June 15, 1937, married, 1880, Emma L. Bailey of Danbury, born June 10, 1859, died June 10, 1905. Both buried Bristol. They had 7 children:
1. PERLEY E., born Sept. 24, 1881, married Gertrude LaFlamme of Meredith. They reside Sanbornston (R.F.D. Franklin) and have 3 children, Effie, Iola and Madeleine Rita.
4. CLARENCE E., born April 12, 1891, married (1) Mattie Hazeltine (sister of Blanche), (2) Nettie ______. He resides Hudson, N.H., paper hanger and painter. 8 children (1 Mattie, 7 Nettie); Doris, Theresa, Eva, Clarence J., Natalie, George, Elwin and Hope.
6. ELWIN B., born Aug. 11, 1898, married Frances E. Towne, born April 3, 1896. He died about 1924. She married (2) Raymond Blair, farmer, residing Amherst, brother of Archie Blair. 2 children (Patten); Marjorie Emma, born and died Nov. 8, 1920, and Edna Emma, born April 20, 1922, died April 1923, buried Amherst.

v. PHILONA ("Lony"), born Feb. 2, 1869, married her cousin George Dexter Patten. (See him for their children—son of John, Jr. and Lovina Lamprey.)
vi. (a child—unnamed on record, born Hillsboro) 1862.

vii. EMMA D., born Sept. 9, 1872, married Walter H. Braley of Hebron.


i. TRUMAN T., born 1858, married 1879, Ella A. Shepard of Bradford, married (2) 1880, Etta M. Bailey, daughter of Isaac H. and Maria, who died 1894 at 33, married (3) Flora Martin, born Grafton. He had 8 children (4 Etta, 2 Flora). Most of family removed to California.
1. LEWIS, born ______ died ______, resided near mica mine, Alexandria.
2-3-4. born 1884 1886 1888, recorded without names on town book.
5 & 6. " 1898 & 1899, " " " ".

ii. JAMES WILLIE, born 1866, Danbury, married, 1889, Georgia A. L. Powers, born Alex. 1979. They had 1 child;
1. CLAUDE, born 1890.

iii. ORLANDO, called "Lanny," (non-compos).

17. ROBERT C., born Aug. 2, 1796, died Aug. 1878, Alexandria. No gravestone in hill cemetery. He married in Hebron Nov. 27, 1817 "both of Alexandria" Sophia Atwood, born 1798 (daughter of Moses Atwood of Hampstead and Judith Wadleigh), died Aug. 2, 1848 at 50. Gravestone hill cemetery. Historical sketch of Alexandria says "he came to Alexandria 70 years ago."
1. John Patten, 1791-1878
2. Robt. C Patten, 1796-1878
3. Sophia Atwood 1798-1848
   (wife Robt. C.)
4. Jona A. Patten, 1812-1872
5. S. Scott Patten, 1849-1930
---
6. Home of Robt. C. Patten
7. Home of S. Scott Patten

Deed Signatures:
Cochran Patten, 1768---
John Patten, 1791-1878
Robert C. Patten, 1796-1878
Sophia (Atwood) Patten, 1798-1848
will or administration of either Robert C. or Sophia. He is described as "yeoman" in a deed of 1828 written to dispose of 24 acres "on road leading to John Pattens." On Aug. 27, 1846 he made an Agreement with his son-in-law, Ozias Walker, who had married his daughter, Judith, Dec. 2, 1840, who died before her little girl, Lydia, was more than 5 years of age, by which Walker allowed his father-in-law the use of furniture (duly listed—a bed, feather bed, 2 pillows, trunk, 6 d. r. chairs, tea set, looking glass, 18 plates, &c. evidently all Walker had except his own clothes) if he would take care of Lydia until 18, which, presumably grandfather Robert did. April 28, 1859, Elias Perkins certified he had examined the articles and found them to be in good condition. In 1840 Robert C. and Bradford Bullock made an agreement (preserved, as are the Walker papers, by Chester S. Patten, Esq. of Melrose, Mass.) about a fence. Another deed of 1817 (recorded Jan. 23, 1818, 73.305) from Cothren (sic) to Robert was for 100 acres and provided 2 passageways, the deed in 7 separated pieces being preserved by C. S. Patten, Esq. In 1846 Robert C. deeded to Jonathan A., his son, for $50.34 acres of land on the North side of the Washburn road, and again in the following year, 7 acres adjoining the grantee's land. Robert C. erected a gravestone for his wife, who died in 1848 at the early age of 50, two years after her youngest child and only daughter, Judith (Walker's wife) died at 23 in 1846.

They had four children;

22. i. JONATHAN, born Aug. 6, 1818, married Margaret R. Clark, 3 children. 
ii. COFFMAN, born (1820), died July 26, 1902, unmarried farmer, resided Alexandria, buried hill cemetery, without stone. He lived on the home place.
iv. MOSES A., born (1827), died Sept. 11, 1851, at 24, unmarried, gravestone hill cemetery.

18. JOANNA (or JANE), born April 20, 1799 (1798, Frank Patten records), married Nov. 15, 1816, James Bumford of Alexandria (Hebron records). She died Sept. 7, 1887. He was born Oct. 1, 1796 and died Feb. 13, 1867. Her signature is on the Pew deed of 1839. They had 8 children, born Hillsboro (record of Edward Hoyt, grandson).

In 1817 and in 1822 James Bumford bought land in Alexandria and sold land there in 1822, 1823 and 1824. One Shepard Bumford, perhaps a brother of James, bought land, Dorchester, in 1818 and sold in 1825. There was a Shepard of Sanbornton. Runnel's History of S. has a brief Bumford family mentioning a widow of Jacob Bumford, who had 10 children among them being Shepard, born Feb. 1763, who "lived in Newmarket and died there 1868."

Children;

i. JANE, born March 2, 1817.
ii. BETSEY, born March 9, 1820.
iii. SOLOMAN, born Oct. 23, 1823.
iv. MARTHA, born June 18, 1824.
v. SOPHIA, born June 2, 1820.
vi. LUTHER, born June 18, 1833.

vii. SARAH, born April 17, 1836.

1. CLARA, born 1860, died 1880, unmarried.
2. EDWARD, born 1865, married 1886 Charlotte Buttrick, who died 1915. 3 children;
   (1) Charles S., born Feb. 3, 1888, married Effie Severance and had children, Agnes, William and Lyman.
   (2) Gertrude, born March 11, 1890, died June 12, 1927, married Perley M. Crane of Washington, N.H. and had 5 children; Clayton who res. Keene, Alice, a trained nurse, residing Concord, Myrtle (married) Glendon, residing Hillsboro, Doris, residing Hillsboro.
   (3) Jesse, born March 22, 1892, married Etta Grace who died Nov. 11, 1924. They resided W. Hopkinton with 2 children, Clara and Everett.

19. BETSEY, born Jan. 29, 1802, died Sept. 28, 1880, married Charles Bumford, resided Hillsboro, both signing releases on Pew deed, 1839, also deed June 6, 1831 (119.6) to Samuel C. Patten. 2 children;
1. MARTHA, married Joseph Patten, whose identity has not been traced. She married (2) Dambridge Buttrick and had 3 children, William, Charlotte and Mark.
2. SAMUEL, born and died Hillsboro, unmarried, non compos.

20. COCHRAN (sometimes called Coffran), born Aug. 21, 1804, died Feb. 22, 1888 at 84 at Wilmot, married Ruth Atwood, born 1818, Alexandria (or Danbury, one record), died March 13, 1892 at 82 of Bright's disease, "widowed housewife," in Croydon. In 1839 he released his rights in the family pew in Alexandria church. They had 11 children (Frank Patten records);
1. CATHERINE, born Nov. 2, 1827, married (Manchester record), Oct. 4, 1853, John S. Sanborn of Springfield. They removed to St. Albans, Me. where she died.
4. SARAH, born June 14, 1834, died Oct. 16, 1865, married —— Jacob Patten and resided Springfield. One child. He was son of John Patten and Lovina Lamprey, born 1833, died 1900, buried E. Grantham.
5. ELIZA, born May 15, 1836, died April 23, 1910, married (Newport rec.) Hiram Spooner of Grafton. They resided Newport and had 11 children of whom:
   1. MARCIA, married 1897, George W. Gove.
   2. HIRAM DALTON, married in 1882.
   3. JOSEPH C., married in 1886.
   4. GILBERT E., married 1888.
   5. PORTER E., married 1897.
   6. ISAAC, married 1893.
7. ADALINE, born April 27, 1841, died April 1, 1927, married John W. E. Wiggins "both of Sunapee" and resided Sunapee. Reported to have had 11 children of whom;
   1. JENNIE C., married, 1892, Anthony M. Walker (Grantham rec.).
   2. JOHN C.
   3. MABEL A., married, 1892, Alton C. Sanborn (Croydon rec.).
8. AMOS, born April 6, 1842 (Hillsboro), died Nov. 4, 1915, married Aug. 20, 1874, Mary E. (Dury) Spinney of Northfield, Vt. They resided Springfield and removed to Newport. 3 children;
1. **ISABELLE L.**, born May 31, 1875.

1x. **HENRY**, born April 19, 1846, died Feb. 12, 1922, West Springfield, married Nov. 27, 1876 Colista A. Heath (daughter Levi and Priscilla), born Nov. 26, 1853, Springfield, died Jan. 11, 1920, Ashland. 9 children;
   1. **SAMUEL C.**, born Jan. 29, 1809 (1807, Frank Patten records) in Hudson where he spent his early boyhood, died Jan. 4, 1881, Henniker, married Eliza Atwood, born Feb. 14, 1819. In 1831 he bought land of Betsey Bumford, formerly Betsey Patten. In 1839 she released her rights in the family pew (see Deed). Both buried Henniker with children, Ellen and George. 4 children;
            1. **Benjamin H.**, born Oct. 29, 1902, resides Warner, 2 children, Betty, born Aug. 11, 1926 and Donald, born March 9, 1925; (2) Edgar S., born June 26, 1904,
   2. **EDITH MAY**, born June 30, 1888, died July 7, 1929, married April 21, 1906, Frank Lamburn of Ashland, born April 1, 1887. He is a farmer residing Ashland. 2 children; (1) Marjorie, born March 15, 1915, married Sidney Peabody of Newmarket, an electrician, with 1 daughter, Virginia; (2) Ruth A., born Feb. 22, 1922, student, Ashland High School.
   5. **LORIN L.**, born Jan. 1, 1881, died Sept. 4, 1892 at 1 year.

2. FORREST SAMUEL, born Feb. 27, 1883, died April 11, 1885.


5. WALTER FREEMAN, born May 10, 1885, died Oct. 28, 1911, unmarried.

6. ROY ELWIN, born Jan. 5, 1895, married Feb. 12, 1918, Bristol, Lizzie Seeley, born St. Anselme, Quebec. They reside E. Hebron and have 2 children; (1) Della, born April 1, 1918 and Everett, born March 7, 1921.


iv. FRANK, born May 1, 1862, married June 1885 Emma J. Bennett. He is a farmer residing Henniker, and was helpful in this genealogy. No children.

22. JONATHAN A., born Aug. 6, 1818, died April 3, 1872 (gravestone and flag, hill cemetery, Alexandria), married Oct. 7, 1841, Margaret Ross Clark, born Jan. 24, 1818, died Jan. 4, 1895 at 77. They had 3 children. When he died widow petitioned that their son, Samuel S. Patten (later becoming known as S. Scott Patten), be made Administrator, there being no will. He gave a bond in $4000 with, Coffran Patten, the deceased's brother, and Bradford Bullock as sureties. July 16, 1872 the Inventory was filed;

| Homestead, about 60 acres, with sawmill thereon | $1,400.00 |
| Cass lot | undivided half | 50.00 |
| Lumber lot | " | 60.00 |
| Bullock meadow | | 80.00 |
| Personal estate | | 633.15 |

Com'r. Lewis W. Fling, 1873, gave list of creditors, final accounting, 1877 $395.37 being in the hands of S. Scott Patten, Administrator. Jonathan Patten at the age of 54 died before being able to complete and operate a second mill on the ancestral Patten stream. The new plant, lower down had a large flowage from a new dam which is still standing. He left a record book which has interesting lights on the wages, hours and the cost of living in those days. Margaret, his wife, was a noted cook, famous for her gingerbread.

1. SAMUEL SCOTT, commonly known as "Scott," born May 24, 1849, died Jan. 5, 1890 at the home of his daughter, Lena, in Melrose, married June 10, 1875 in Alexandria, Etta L. Bailey, born June 29, 1857, died Jan. 1, 1899. He had hardly attained his majority when he was called upon to bear the heavy burdens of his father's business. He assumed all obligations though not legally bound to do so, completed the new mill, engaged in lumbering operations, having at one time as many as 40 men. He burned charcoal, built brick kilns for the purpose, 6 months of slow burning being required, the pure product being used for pharmaceutical purposes and in steel making before the Bessemer process rendered the method obsolete. During the boom days of 1872 men got $5 a day and worked when they felt like it but during the depression that followed the panic of 1873 they were glad to labor for 50 cents and their dinner.
Patten Family group, about 1880. Margaret (Clark) Patten, widow of Jonathan A. their children and sons-in-law. Left to right, standing: Mary Patten Fernald, S. Scott Patten and wife Mary (Bailey). Mrs. Patten between Mr. and Mrs. Thomas.

1. Lura Patten Price  
2. Lena Etta Patten  
3. Dora Mae Perkins  
4. Laura Price Patten  
5. Chester Scott Patten  
6. Polly Patten Davis  
7. Geneva E. Patten  
8. Lucille Patten Burroughs  
9. Scott Patten Davis [1939]
Mr. Patten was politically active and was a power in his town where his integrity, his kindly wit, generosity and hospitality are remembered. 4 children, born Alexandria.

1. DORA MAR, born April 22, 1876, attended New Hampton Institute, taught school in Danbury and Alexandria and married at 18, in 1894, Fred A. Perkins of Quincy, Mass., then engaged in building construction. He later removed to Melrose and became the owner of the Deering Lumber Company. She is a member of the D.A.R. in right of Moses Atwood. They reside 153 E. Emerson St., Melrose, Mass. 2 children: (1) Ernest F., born June 18, 1896, Quincy, married (1) April 17, 1921, Crown Point, Ind., Gladys A. Votaw; (2) June 12, 1932, Evelyn Belcher, Swampscott, Mass. Graduate of Mass. Inst. Technology, chemical engineering and teacher in Northwestern University, he is now with his brother, Eaton, carrying on the father's business, Deering Lumber Co. One child, Ernest F., Jr., born June 20, 1923. (2) Eaton H., born Jan. 29, 1899, Quincy, married Sept. 11, 1923, Melrose, Elizabeth M. Marshall. He is a graduate of Mass. Inst. Technology and is, as a hobby, an expert in color photography. The photographs of the Londonderry Patten homestead and of the gravestones attest his skill. 2 children; Allen M., born Oct. 29, 1924, Stoneham, and David H., born Nov. 17, 1925, Stoneham.

2. CHESTER S., born Aug. 4, 1878, married Laura M. Price; 3 children.

3. LURA L., born April 26, 1881, married --------- William H. Price, brother of Laura. He is connected with the electric power station in Bristol and resides 5 High St. He was born Aug. 19, 1871. She is member of the school board and is identified with church affairs. 1 child; Cleora, born Jan. 14, 1902, married Chester William Miles, born Feb. 13, 1903, Lynn, Mass. They reside Needham, Mass. No children. She is a graduate of the University of New Hampshire at Durham and taught school in Swampscott, Mass.

4. LENA ETTA, born July 5, 1883, attended New Hampton Institute, is a graduate of State Normal School at Plymouth and is now a teacher of history in the Junior High School, Walden, Mass., residing at 250 Clifton St., Walden, unmarried.

11. SOPHIA, born May 1844, died July 27, 1882 at 38, buried Franklin, married Sept. 4, 1863, Bristol, Lucius T. Thomas of North Sanbornton (he "of Alexandria" Bristol rec.), born Nov. 19, 1839, died Jan. 5, 1927. They had 5 children, born Alexandria,


2. MINNIE L., born Oct. 9, 1866, died April 21, 1921, married Jan. 2, 1885, Charles O. Ackerman, born Oct. 14, 1864, Alex., died Sept. 12, 1921, Concord. Resided Alexandria and had one son, Almon C., born Oct. 10, 1886, married Bertha Gilman, born Sanborn, April 2, 1900 and they have one son, Richard, born 1922. They reside Bristol where she conducts a restaurant.


111. MARY, born Alexandria, died Jan. 20, 1913 at 74, gravestone near parents, Alexandria. She married John Fernald of Orange, a widower, who died Canaan. They had no children.
23. CHESTER SCOTT, born Aug. 4, 1878, Alexandria, married June 23, 1903, Laura M. Price of Bristol, sister of William, who married Lura L., sister of Chester S. Patten. When 5 years old he remembers they moved down from the farm in the valley to the Corliss place (see picture) in the center of Alexandria. As soon as able he worked on his father's heavy lumbering operations, attending District school, attending New Hampton. After 8 years in Quincy, Mass. where he went to learn building construction he located in 1904 in Melrose where his efforts in that city and neighborhood put him in the front rank of quality builders. He was sought by the best architects to develop examples of Colonial construction, one type, bank buildings, running to 30 to 40 examples. In a large operation involving several million dollars by the late William M. Wood a whole village was constructed in Andover and called Shawsheen Village, Mr. Patten doing the greater part of the work involving, from 1918 till 1926, mills, offices, Post Office, stores, bank, garages and many dwellings. The uniformity of design, as well as excellence of construction of this pure Colonial type has drawn architects from all over the United States and from foreign countries. Latterly Mr. Patten has interested himself in a residence development in his own town, Melrose, where a large group of fine houses has been erected for occupancy. Mr. Patten's sound judgment has been sought by financial and fiduciary institutions. He is found on the boards and important committees of the Melrose Savings Bank, Merchants Co-operative Bank, Suffolk Co-op. Fed. Savings and Loan Association and the Melrose Trust Co. Mr. Patten has taken great interest in and has generously supported the preparation and publication of this genealogy. 3 children;

i. LUCILLE, born April 16, 1904, in the old Scott Patten homestead (Corliss place), Alexandria, graduated from Smith College, travelled in Europe, studied legal conveyancing in the office of her father's friend and associate, Harold P. Waterhouse, Esq. of Melrose. She married in Melrose, Malcolm S. Burroughs, born July 22, 1899, son of Fred E. Burroughs of Glover, Vt. and Jennie Short, born Atkinson, N.H. He is a representative at the New York Office of the Dexter Folder Co. They reside 2 Mt. Joy Ave., Scarsdale, N.Y.

ii. GENEVA E., born June 10, 1906, became a victim of infantile paralysis at the age of four. Despite the physical handicap she became proficient in vocal and instrumental music, interested in all phases of life and charmingly popular. She died April 23, 1930 at the age of 24.

iii. POLLY, born Sept. 6, 1916, a graduate of Brimmer, a post-graduate student at Walnut Hill and attended Wellesley. She married Walter E. Davis, born Oct. 30, 1913, son of James Davis and Lily M. Bethune. He is a general Insurance Agent. One child, Scott Patten (picture), born March 1, 1939. They reside 225 Upham St., Melrose.
adorable. Helen Marpet

J. Hector, 1767-1862

Mary Fulton, Annie Hunter

Johlllls Hunter, Jr.

pre.

Anna Madison, Marpet Hunter

Robert Fulton

DEs
c·x

1747-1834

Jo D On

1718-1793,land.J

' l.

A·~

130x552].U.U.Under L,1799-1824 John L,1837, died

Sunnah Hoars. Arthur L,1833-1852, Frederick

Jdorrill, 1803-1891,

Marpet, 1800-1828

1820

Ann, m. Willi:l:l, Caroline Wing, died 1858 CarlOtte J.183?-1863,

m. Eib, L. Hunter, 1814-1882

Capt. I&vid, l?99-187l ld&ry E, l84l,m, l86 0 Rey.li,B. HCM"ar(Ol, Oliver

m. Sophia J. Judina;,

Capt. Jas. Jd.1839,11l.l867 Sarah " WhitUIIlOl'l June P. 1884,

Geo. 1819, m. l822,*-rrs.Perkin•~capt.David

l.l825,m.l866 John Brown, 1861,

Arthur, 1817, mar. BeY. J.rthur S.Phl1ps, 3 ch.

Lillian 1820, m. 1853 Franklyn Payne, 1846.

1856, ch.;IAwi'

Lillian ~.

C.2ch.

1833, mar. Laura a: Emmitt,

1847, mar. BeY. J.rthur S.Phl1ps, 3 ch.

Lillian ~.

1849, m. 1888 C&roline

Capt. John, l789-1887, Jt(l) John T.1830 • 111 • 1855 •

m. Capt. Im. Patten, Frederick

Capt. William, l776-l815, m. Reblac& 1815

Jane, 1772-1832, m .

Rev. Ch&s. C.Cone, ~· .A:·.;!~~;!!~!I;;r~!i: ;~~:r!rd~!~::

Mary, 1818, m. 1888 Charles E. H. Platt, 3 ch.

Mary, 1818, m. 1888 Charles E. H. Platt, 3 ch.

George M. 1841,m.1871,J.nnia M.Cra.ne. Frederick

L. 1817, mar. BeY. J.rthur S.Phl1ps, 3 ch.

Little, 1828, m. 1853 Franklyn Payne, 1846.

Blanca ~.

George M. 1841,m.1871,J.nnia M.Cra.ne. Frederick

L. 1817, mar. BeY. J.rthur S.Phl1ps, 3 ch.

Little, 1828, m. 1853 Franklyn Payne, 1846.

Blanca ~.

George M. 1841,m.1871,J.nnia M.Cra.ne. Frederick

L. 1817, mar. BeY. J.rthur S.Phl1ps, 3 ch.

Little, 1828, m. 1853 Franklyn Payne, 1846.

Blanca ~.

George M. 1841,m.1871,J.nnia M.Cra.ne. Frederick

L. 1817, mar. BeY. J.rthur S.Phl1ps, 3 ch.

Little, 1828, m. 1853 Franklyn Payne, 1846.

Blanca ~.

George M. 1841,m.1871,J.nnia M.Cra.ne. Frederick

L. 1817, mar. BeY. J.rthur S.Phl1ps, 3 ch.

Little, 1828, m. 1853 Franklyn Payne, 1846.

Blanca ~.

George M. 1841,m.1871,J.nnia M.Cra.ne. Frederick

L. 1817, mar. BeY. J.rthur S.Phl1ps, 3 ch.

Little, 1828, m. 1853 Franklyn Payne, 1846.
DESCENDANTS OF THE THREE BROTHERS, ACTOR AND ROBERT PATTEN
OF MAINE AND WILLIAM PATTEN OF BOSTON

The descendants of these two pioneers form the larger part of all the Pat-
tens in the state of Maine. From them Pattens have gone to many other States.
Of the origin of these two (and of William, another brother, who remained in Bos-
ton and had no descendants) but little reliable information exists. Consider-
able has been printed, always with variations and with no apparent examination of
source material. It is not claimed for the present account that all original
early records have been collated. For what it is worth the following is of-
fered;

When Robert Patten (1743-1841) was 90 years old (8 years before he died) he
gave family tradition, as he then remembered it, as to his grandfather, Actor, and his
grandfather's brother, Robert, coming to this country. Substantially and
collectively it was this;

That they landed in Boston, removed to Falmouth, now Portland, and
soon afterward settled at Saco, Me., then removing to Flying Point, Freeport.
Actor, some time prior to the Rev. War, settled in what is now Surry, Me.

To his son, John, this Robert said that after residing there (Saco) about 40 years Actor removed to Frenchmans Ray, now Sullivan, Me. a short
time before the Rev. War. Here he died but the spot is unknown. "John, the eldest son, who was my father." "William, who has no male descendants living." "Matthew Patten who has some descendants living, but the descend-
ants of John Patten, my father, were the most numerous for he had 14 children, 8 sons and 6 daughters." Of Matthew he also said "He has some children."
"Had sons John and James Patten."

"Our ancestors as I have always supposed were of Scotch descent." Of
Actor, his grandfather, he said "In or about the year 1727 he came to America, my father, John Patten, being then about 10 years old." "My grandfather was accompanied to this country by his brothers William and Robert."

The first of the town Histories, Bradbury's KENNEBUNKPORT, printed in 1837, hence
free from the usual re-hashing, says (p. 267)

"Robert Patten about 1750 kept a public house on the Saco road. An
Irishman, his first wife's name was McGluthlin who died on her passage to
America. Her son, Actor, born in Ireland married Jane McLellan and removed
to Topsham, Me. His 2nd wife was Florence Johnson, whose children were" &c.

Wheeler in his History of BRUNSWICK, TOPSHAM and HARPSWELL (1878) says

that

Four brothers, Actor, William, Robert and Matthew came early in the
last century from Coleraine, a market town of Derry County, Ireland. Ac-
cording to one account all came at the same time, about 1727, another account
placing the date of Robert's arrival at 1737. Actor was an Elder of the
Presbyterian Church in Ireland. Landing in Boston he first went to Falmouth
(Portland) and soon after settled in Saco. From Saco he moved to Flying
Point in Freeport and afterwards moved to what is now the town of Surry where
he died previous to the Revolution. William settled in Boston and Matthew in Saco. Robert settled in Arundel (Kennebunk).

John, son of Actor, born in Ireland in 1717 came to this country with his father in 1727 and married Mary, daughter of Robert Means of Saco." &c.

Though writing 100 years after the first events, Bradbury had only town records as Robert had long since left for Topsham. But he contributed the name of the first wife, who died at sea, though calling the family Irish, which it was not, being Scotch Presbyterian. In the first re-hash Wheeler discovered from surviving local tradition in Topsham that the place of origin was Colerain, that Actor had been an Elder in that country. He discards the untenable theory that Actor in his old age went to Frenchmans Bay, Sullivan. Reed in his history of BATH (1894) says that

Actor, or Hector "as the English call it" was born in Belfast about 1693 and came to America in 1727 with brothers William and Robert, that Actor went to Saco with brother, William, and settled in Old Orchard. "After living there 40 years he made a new home at Frenchmans Bay, now Sullivan, a short time before the Rev. War."

In a book review Reed is properly taken to task and after noting other inaccuracies the critic says "Actor Patten lived in Surry not Sullivan." In an article in Vol. XX "Biog. Review of Sagadahoc, Lincoln, Know and Waldo Counties, Maine" (1897) George M. Patten (pp. 85-6-7) gives something of English Heraldry, repeats some of the foregoing and adds a new ingredient; that Actor married in Ireland a Miss Sutor and 2nd in America a Widow Armstrong, having no children by her. The first wife's first name is not given. Still another item was contributed by some one, that "Actor was born in Dimbo town, now Belfast."

The Rev. Mr. Charles N. Sinnett, Pastor of a number of Churches, latterly at Fertilio, Minn. worked up Patten and a large number of allied genealogies, using previous accounts and not making documentary researches. He typed copies of this work (he was enormously industrious) and lodged them with the New England Historic Genealogical Society, the New York Public Library and, doubtless, a few others, limited only by the number of carbon copies he could make.

It is surprising that Robert Patten could recall nothing more as to the origin of his family in the North of Ireland or of the coming of his own grandfather. He had been born only 17 years after the first coming (or only 6 years after, according to the other account) and should have had a clear story to tell of what, in those days, was a subject to be preserved, of all others, by family tradition. But he had, it seems, had his first severe illness at 90, a man of impatient temperament (Sinnett) "became interested in religion" and was "a changed man" a visitor said.

In the family of Robert the tradition ran that Actor, his son (nephew of Elder and the elder Actor) "was born in Ireland Jan. 22, 1737" and that "he was an only son and only 6 weeks old when his parents emigrated to this country." Thus was derived the "other account" of Wheeler. Two dates, 1727 and 1737 are, of course, contradictory if the brothers "came together" &c. Another thing, Actor at 37 might have been rather young for an Elder, if born in 1691, coming in 1727. Lincoln County Probate records from 1760 to 1800 have been published
(1895, Me. Gen. Soc.) but we do not find that Actor (the first) bought or sold land. The town records of Surry, likewise, do not disclose him. If he resided there late in life it was probably as a member of the household of his son (not his brother, Matthew, for there was, probably, no such person) Matthew,2 who was one of the pioneers of Surry, being there by 1769 by his own accounts when he, in a deed, showed he "began to mow" certain land. "After 40 years in Old Orchard," if Actor settled on arrival in 1727 (or in 1737, alternately) it would have been 1767 or 1777 when he moved. Perhaps intensive research may disclose, by some little insignificant fact, what of this tradition is true and what false.

THE THREE BROTHERS, ACTOR,1 ROBERT1 AND WILLIAM1

No dates preserved of the births of any. Death of only one, William,1 1770. Actor's birth, reported as of 1691, borne out by birth of his first child, John2 in 1717 (which is derived from his coming to America at 10 years of age in 1727). There never was any evidence of a fourth brother, Matthew, confusion having been created by the existence of Matthew,2 son of Actor,1 whose birth about 1728 is probable. So it is apparent that the Patten family kept few, if any, family records of the first period. Of the first wives of Actor1 and Robert1 we have Pauline (?) Sutor and ------ McGloughlin. Their second wives were, ------ Armstrong (widow) and Florence Johnson. The latter marriage is definite, from Scarboro records, Dec. 26, 1742, to Robert Patten. William's marriage is equally definite for he was married to Mary Lambert in King's Chapel, Boston, in 1735. This alone shows that the 1737 date of the arrival of the brothers should be discarded in favor of the 1727 tradition, unless William came over before his brothers Actor and Robert. Mary Lambert was a Boston girl, English family.

ACTOR1 PATTEN

No traditions are preserved of his doings during his long residence of 40 years in the town of Saco at Old Orchard. His occupation is not stated. York County deeds at Alfred (Grantor Index, 1760-1885) show no selling of land by him. In the adjoining town his brother, Robert, kept a Tavern "on the Saco road" in the town of Kennebunk, the river dividing, with a ferry, where all his seven children were born except his son, Actor.

Actor1 and Pauline Sutor (?) had three sons, John, William and Matthew. Evidences of two girls have cropped out. Possibly a Lydia, who appears in the 1771 will of William in Boston as "kinswoman, Lydia Patten, now living in Boston, Spinster." Another more tangible child was she whom Ridlon in his "Saco Valley Settlements and Families" (1895) found as Jane the widow of John Gray. He says that John Gray "married a daughter of Matthew Patten." If there was a town record of the marriage we may be sure that Ridlon would have quoted it. The inference is that he found something in land records or in probate matters to indicate
that Jane (if she was a widow as well as mother of his children) was a Patten. Why he considered her as daughter of a Matthew we cannot tell. Our own belief is that she was a daughter of Actor. There would have been room for her birth about 1717 (died 1810 at 93). Close estimates of the births of the sons are, John, 1717, William, 1720, Matthew, 1728. A year or two either way must be allowed for errors. We have no record of a Matthew in Maine before Matthew (Actor). It is obvious that none of the three sons had children born soon enough for a Jane to be included.

Children of Actor Patten and Pauline Sutor.

1. JOHN, born in North of Ireland, died in Topsham April 7, 1785 (or 8). Reported to have been brought to America by his father at 10 years of age. He must have left home by 1750 when we find him settled in Bowdoinham in that portion now Topsham. Map in Hist. Bowdoinham, &c., page 54, shows his 83 acres next his brother William's on Cathance Neck. He was a farmer and became a noted shipbuilder, also doing blacksmith and ship iron work. The list of vessels built (Hist. B., p. 100) between 1768 and 1811 transcends his life but he undoubtedly constructed in his yards the 94-ton schooner INDUSTRY in 1783, Capt. Thomas Patten, the 69-ton schooner FRIENDSHIP in 1785, Capt. J. Fulton, the 100-ton schooner PEGGY in 1795 (the year of his death) Capt. Robert Patten, who was probably his son, born 1743, who died at 98 and to whom we are indebted for what we have of family recollections. He married "Mary Means of Saco, daughter of Robert" and she died "about 1798." They have the large family of 8 sons and 6 daughters (see Chart). In 1795 John Patten's estate inventoried (Lin. Co. Probate) £204, sons Robert, Thomas, Joseph and Actor being mentioned in Administration papers. Of the sons we are told that William, born 1754, died 1780, a prisoner in England, not being the William who died Feb. 5, 1780 in Topsham records. John died at home in 1780, was a son, also captured and taken to England, we are told. Son Thomas, born 1761, was doubtless the "Capt. Thomas Patten" placed at 22 in command of his father's INDUSTRY in 1783. David, the youngest child, born 1769 was at 28 made Administrator of his father's estate, though Narrator Robert was around at 52, which may be significant, but William and John, also elder brothers had died and Capt. Thomas may have been at sea. He lived 46 years after death of his father, dying, we are not told how, in the same year as his eldest brother, Narrator Robert in 1841. Robert, Captain of the PEGGY in 1795, may, of course been at sea as otherwise the Administration would naturally have gone to him first. John Patten and Mary Means had 13 children.

11. WILLIAM, born about 1720, undoubtedly in Ireland, he died 1780. Sinnett says he died 1767 or 1769 in Boston, confusing him with his uncle William. About 1788 Narrator Robert, his nephew, said William had "no male descendants living" by which it would appear (a matter well within his knowledge) that William's reported sons (we have no dates of any births) James "eldest son" Matthew, John, William, Charles and Robert were all dead and, though married had left no living male children. The only girl was Sarah, whose guardian in 1780 was her mother, Hannah, whose last name we have not. William Patten, (Sinnett) "served 24 weeks in Capt. Benj. Larrabee's Co. of Brunswick" but perhaps he may be confused with soldier William who became a prisoner in England in 1780 and died there. In 1768 Capt. William was master of a big schoon of 90 tons the "MERRIMEEING" built at Patten's Point by his brother John. In 1769 he had a 50-acre homestead and 207 acres next land of Gwen Fulton's on Cathance Neck. His youngest boys had for their guardian, their uncle, Matthew of Surry. For Charles he was appointed in 1785 but for Robert in 1782. Matthew was well settled by this time at Surry, a long way off and perhaps the boys were there under his care and working for him, but we have no record.

If any descendants of this family they would be non-Patten names.

111. MATTHEW, born about 1726 he may have remained at home in Old Orchard after his brother, John left, by 1750, for Bowdoinham but he was of Sidford in 1754 when he married there on October 30, Susannah Dunning (Bid. records). By 1765 he had become the owner of a lot of land in Surry. He became the ancestor of all the
Pattens of Surry, Ellsworth and vicinity, a considerable progeny, though all by one son, John, who was born 1764 (gravestone, Surry) but where we have no record. For some ten years we do not know what Matthew was doing.

At Haverhill, Mass., Jan. 6, 1782 a petition of many men asked for the grant of lands between the Penobscot and St. Croix. Among the petitioners were Matthew Patten, Joseph Bell, James Aiken, Robert Patten. Which Robert it was we are not certain but the Matthew was not he of Old Orchard. Matthew, prominent citizen of Bedford, N.H. in his "Diary" tells how he sold his rights in this new town grant. The Bells, Aikens and others were of his vicinity. The grant was made and the towns became in time Bucksport, Orland, Penobscot, Blue Hill, Sedgwick and Surry. These were not "Narraganset towns" which, granted in 1733 became (No. 1, Buxton) and (No. 7, Gorham) Maine, the intervening numbers being in New Hampshire. The singularity of two Matthew Pattens being interested in this new grant lends plausibility to the theory of real cousinship. See Bedford, N.H. Patten Chapter. Hon. Matthew of Bedford recorded in his Daybook or "Diary."

"Jan. 15, 1779 'we had a far out cousin came from Saco to see us. A petition of many men asked for the grant of lands between the Penobscot and St. Croix. Among the petitioners were Matthew Patten, Joseph Bell, James Aiken, Robert Patten. Which Robert it was we are not certain but the Matthew was not he of Old Orchard. Matthew, prominent citizen of Bedford, N.H. in his "Diary" tells how he sold his rights in this new town grant. The Bells, Aikens and others were of his vicinity. The grant was made and the towns became in time Bucksport, Orland, Penobscot, Blue Hill, Sedgwick and Surry. These were not "Narraganset towns" which, granted in 1733 became (No. 1, Buxton) and (No. 7, Gorham) Maine, the intervening numbers being in New Hampshire. The singularity of two Matthew Pattens being interested in this new grant lends plausibility to the theory of real cousinship. See Bedford, N.H. Patten Chapter. Hon. Matthew of Bedford recorded in his Daybook or "Diary."

"April 25, 1779, Mr. Wheeler preached in Bedford he came on the 22d by recommendation from my friend Robt Patten of Bideford."

There is nothing to indicate that the two entries refer to the same person, despite an obvious assumption. Examining the individuals by the process of elimination we conclude that the Robert may have been the original Robert, since 1750 for some time Inn keeper in Kennebunk "on the Saco road," who was probably still alive in 1779. If an "own" cousin it would follow that these had the same grandfather Patten; Actor, Robert and William and Samuel and Matthew, the latter 2 being of Bedford, sons of John Patten (1672-1746). John's father, then, and the grandfather of the Maine Patten immigrants, would have been the same man. It would be commonplace to note that the use of the rather unfamiliar Christian name, Matthew, found in no other Patten lines, denotes consanguinity. Hence we should give more than ordinary heed to the name, Matthew, and to the Bedford man speaking of his "friend Robert Patten of Bideford" who sent Mr. Wheeler, and rather less importance to the "cousin" of January being possibly the "friend" of April. If they refer to two separate individuals then we are put to it to find a Patten from Maine who would be apt to be traveling to an inland town in another State, New Hampshire; for 100 miles in those days required a journey of 4 to 6 days, as ordinarily performed. Our guess as to the "cousin" if not Robert himself would be either of his sons Actor or James, or else Robert, the Narrator.

The land where Matthew, son of Actor, settled became known as "No. 6" and Newbury and finally, Surry. It was also called "Pattenborough" showing that Matthew Patten was the leading man in the enterprise of converting the wild forest and the meadow land bordering the beautiful Blue Hill Bay into fertile farms and summer homes among the hills. He put all he had into it, which was not much, except for the labor of his hands. In a deed of a piece he sold in 1774 (M.P. to Andrew Flood, recorded Lin. Co. records) he calls it "the Cow pasture" and says "which I, the said Patten, have mowed for this four or five years." This was in presence of Robert Patten, who may have been the nephew for whom he was Guardian, and his own son, James, who would have been 18.

In 1772 Matthew signed notes with his nephew Robert (who could, of course, have been equally well the Robert, the witness) who was son of his uncle, William, the grocer of Boston. These notes, for the purchase of lands in Surry, were never paid. See William and his son, Robert. In 1785 Matthew mortgaged some of his lands (recorded 1790) and in 1794, 9 years later, he was dead. His grave and that of his wife, Susannah, are not found in the Surry graveyard, probably because no stones were raised by son, John, who continued to live in Surry, son James, having gone to Stetson, Me. He left no will, his estate being administered by his widow, Susannah. He was only 66 but had, doubtless, led the hard life of a pioneer. It was that of an enterprising man. He left the name, Patten indelibly fixed on several things; the Patten ponds, (upper and lower) and Patten Bay, an arm of Union River Bay, and on lesser local objects. It is to be regretted that his name has not survived among his descendants; they do not have any traditions that there was such a man. His son, John, did not honor him by naming any of his three sons after his father for after he named his first born, John, he went out of bounds to call the others "Ambrose" and "Vesuvian." In the Bedford, N.H. family
the result was the same for after a feeble attempt by Samuel and Matthew in naming sons who died in infancy they too gave it up.

Matthew Patten probably arrived in No. 6 by 1785 for in that year "Matthew Patten of Saco, merchant" (which gives us a clue to his whereabouts 10 years after his marriage and also his occupation) paid to Stephen Hutchinson £43 for his homestead in No. 6, indicating that Mr. Hutchinson may have been a still earlier settler. In 1785 his son sold 100 acres at Oak Point to Matthew Patten, which Patten sold to Edward Sinclair and Sinclair sold to Nathan Jones. Surry was not incorporated until 1804 and there are few dates on the town records earlier than that. Probably the births of the children of Matthew Patten and Susannah Dunning are recorded somewhere, perhaps in Saco. We know of only two, both sons, with an intimation of one daughter.

Children of Matthew2 Patten and Susannah Dunning.

1. JAMES,3 born (1756) if his death at 69, Dec. 17, 1825, is an indication. A newspaper of that date announced his demise at Stetson, Me. and referred to him as Col. Patten. Living in No. 6 in 1795 he was deeded by his mother, Administrator, on Sept. 22, 100 acres (deeds, 3,500). He Sept. 22, 1803, gentleman of Newbury Neck, bought 100 acres (13.309) of James Hopkins, et al. In March of 1803 he had sold a lot on "Pattens Bay" (12.282) and Nov. 9, 1804 he sold (15.390) to Matthew Means of Surry 100 acres on Newbury Neck, doubtless that he received in what appears to have been a division of the estate and which may well mark his removal to Stetsontown, up North. Whom he married and whether he had children are questions left to future genealogists.

2. A daughter may have been born between 1756 and 1764, the approximate births of the sons. It is only an inference that there was a girl by reason of the passing of another deed on the same day as those to the sons. Widow Susannah, Administrator, deeded to James McFarland, Jr. of Trenton, Sept. 22, 1795, Surry land, presumably a part of the estate of the late Matthew Patten. One James McFarland was one of the first town officers of Trenton, incorporated 1789 and was a Lieutenant in the Rev. War, 1777 in Capt. Daniel Sullivan's Co.

3. JOHN,0 born (1784), died March 17, 1843 at 79 (gravestone, Surry). Sally Patten, his wife, was born (1773) and died Dec. 12, 1842 at 69 (gravestone, Surry). Mrs. Cronkite says she was Sally Clark, born 1773 in England, her Bible records agreeing with town record. According to Surry town records they had 9 children.

iv. JANE. Ridlon in his "Saco Valley Settlements and Families" (1895) found her widow of John Gray, a mill man, living near his mill in Saco, whose birth and death he evidently did not find recorded but of whom he says he was a son of Robert Gray "born early as 1680, died 1771 at 91," John Gray (and Jane if she was the one who was mother of his children as well as his widow) Ridlon says, had 9 children but he gives only one, for some reason, namely James Gray who married Sarah ________ and had 9 children, recorded in Saco. These children he gives, they being grandchildren of Jane2 Patten and probably daughter of Actor3 who brought Jane over from the North of Ireland as a child.


v. (possibly) LYDIA. As we have the names of all the three sons of John,2 William2 and Matthew,2 the sons of Actor1 and also the names of the children of Robert1 and there is no Lydia among them, we are inclined to believe that this "kinswoman, Lydia Patten, at present residing in Boston, spinster" may have been daughter of Actor1 and therefore a niece (a word not used in those days in wills, as a rule) of William2 Patten of Boston who died in 1770 there leaving only one child, Robert.2 She was evidently mature, unmarried and did not marry thereafter.
ROBERT PATTEN

He was younger brother of Actor and a brother of William. No dates of birth or death are preserved. His first wife McLaughlin, accompanied him on the voyage but died at sea. The tradition in son Actor's family is that "he was an only child." This refers to the mother only, a partial truth. As his birth has been quoted (from what source, unknown) as in Ireland Jan. 2, 1737 and as tradition also has it that he embarked when only 6 weeks old, it has been figured that the brothers came to America in 1737 and that they did not come in 1727 which is the tradition in brother Actor's line (which see). As tradition is usually found to be partly truth and partly error we should try to reconcile discrepancies with the least disturbance. In this case we should abandon the theory that Actor and Robert came together. The birth of Actor in 1737, his coming "at 6 weeks," death of his mother on the water, should be regarded in connection with our next date, the second marriage of the widower, who had a boy of 5, with Florence Johnson in Scarboro, Dec. 26, 1742. In the 5-year interval it is fair to suppose that the baby was cared for in Uncle Actor's family, which had been in the new country 10 years. The second wife, Florence, who was to have 6 children, came from the adjoining town. Presumably Robert was with his brother, Actor, at Old Orchard from around 1737 till after his second marriage. What led him to begin life for himself and just when, in Kennebunk, not toward Scarboro but in the other direction, is not clear but in 1750 the historian of Kennebunk, Bradbury, in 1837 found from the records that Robert was keeping an Inn on the Saco road. Presumably this life continued for some years for Bradbury found evidence (though he gives no dates) on the town books of the births of Mary, James, Margaret, Robert, John and Rachel. If the mother's name was Florence it is strange that the parents should have not desired to perpetuate it. Rachel and Margaret, as well as the common, Mary, may have been names in her family, but one of them, perhaps the first, Mary, may have been the name of the first wife, lost on the voyage over.

The life of Robert Patten, landlord of the Inn "on the Saco road" in Kennebunk with his wife, Florence Johnson and his children, remains unknown to us. Doubtless something could be picked up, bit by bit, in searching the ancient records. Bradbury gives the names of whom the children married but might have given more.

Children of Robert Patten, emigrant of 1737.

3. i. ACTOR, born Jan. 3, 1737, north of Ireland, named, doubtless, for his Uncle, died July 20, 1810, married Nov. 1766 Jane McLellan, born Nov. 2, 1848 (or Dec. 28, another record) in Gorham, Me. 11 children.

ii. MARY, born about 1743, died April 20, 1833, married William Wilson of Topsham, born 1742 in Boston, died 1826, Topsham of Thomas Wilson and Ann Cochran. No children mentioned in History of Brunswick, Topsham and Harpswell. He had a sister, Lettitia, indicating relationships.

iii. JAMES, born --- died --- married, (1) Sally Stone, (2) Abigail Meservey. They had one child (Stone) Johnstone, who married Lucy Towne and had 2 children, James E., born 1817, died 1885, married Mary J. Ware of Gardiner, resided Saco and had four children, (1) Melville C., married 1873 Lizzie Van Kass and resided Chicago, (2) Florence, married Maj. Paul Chadbourne, (3) Nellie, (4) Fannie W. Jane Merrill, married Col. H. P. Wildes.
iv. MARGARET, born died married Israel Cleaves. He came to Kennebunk about 1740, the son of Robert Cleaves of Beverly, Mass.

v. ROBERT, born died married Sarah Deering (Humphrey, Humphrey, Roger).

vi. JOHN, born died married 1779 Sarah Wiswall, born April 13, 1757, daughter of Thomas Wiswall from Newton, Mass. to Kennebunkport. They had 4 children, William, John, Asaph and Jane.

vii. RACHEL, married as his second wife, William Smith (whose first wife was Elizabeth Burnham). He was son of Robert (James) and was Town Clerk for some years. They had 4 children, not named by Bradbury.

ACTOR PATTERN, SON OF ROBERT

After the massacre of the Bryant family in the Fort at Gorham, Me., Hugh McLellan and Elizabeth McLellan, a distant relative, had born there a daughter, Jane, late in 1748. Hugh became a wealthy farmer and lumberman of Gorham, coming in 1733 from Londonderry, Ireland, to Boston. He died in 1787. Jane was only 18 when married to Actor. She bore him 11 children. When he was 23, in June 1760, Actor settled in Topsham and died there July 26, 1816 at the age of 79. His wife outlived him 19 years, dying Aug. 28, 1835 at 87.

3. Children of Actor Patten and Jane McLellan.

i. ELIZABETH, married Benjamin Patterson of Saco.


1. ANDREW Jr., born May 13, 1794, died Feb. 25, 1872 at New Harmony, O. He was a school teacher, Williamsburg, Ohio. Married March 28, 1821, Mary Laughlin, born 1802, died June 16, 1886 at 84.


3. SETH, born Aug. 17, 1798, died 1802 at 4 years.

4. ROBERT, Jr., born Nov. 20, 1800, died 1822, married Oct. 30, 1816 Sally Brown, daughter of Andrew Brown of Kennebunk who was a body guard of Gen. Washington and who was with "Mad Anthony" Wayne at the storming and capture of Stony Point, N.Y. Robert Patten was a school teacher and resided in Litchfield removing to Gardiner. 2 children; (1) Miranda A., born March 7, 1829, died April 22, 1883, married (1) Sam'l H. Toothaker, (2) Henry Richardson, (3) Edmund Davis. (2) Mary E., born June 14, 1832, married Houlton Page and resided Lawrence, Mass.


6. CAPTAIN SAMUEL, born Aug. 5, 1806, died Jan. 22, 1891, married Nov. 1830, Mary Jack of Lisbon, who died Jan. 22, 1891. He was prominent in town affairs and

7. SETH, born Oct. 7, 1809, married (1) Bertha Curtis, (2) Jane Hall, (3) Rebecca Stevens. They resided Litchfield and Lisbon.


11. CAPT. ACTOR, born March 3, 1771, died April 27, 1829, married Dec. 7, 1800, Ann Wilson, born March 27, 1780, died Dec. 2, 1832. He was a Justice of the Peace and a Captain. 11 children;

1. CHARLOTTE, born Aug. 17, 1801, died Nov. 27, 1801.
4. ISAAC, born Jan. 16, 1807, died March 24, 1883, died, unmarried, at youngest brother's, Charles Tate Patten's.
5. MARY JANE, born March 18, 1809, died March 30, 1893, unmarried, in Topsham.
7. BRYCE MCELLENN, born March 1, 1814.
8. THOMAS WILSON, born Aug. 24, 1816, died April 5, 1886, unmarried, Ft. Oak, Texas.
9. ELIZA, born Feb. 12, 1819, died June 25, 1893, unmarried.
10. OTIS, born May 11, 1821, died April 14, 1892, married Dec. 27, 1849 Sarah C. H. McMillan, removed to Little Rock, Ark. and had a large family.
11. CHARLES TATE, born March 5, 1824, died Feb. 22, 1890, married Cynthia Jane Curtis, born Jan. 15, 1828, died July 6, 1900. 4 children.

iv. MARY, born ----- died 1854 of croup, married (1) Thomas Buckminster of Saco, married (2) Dr. Shannon of Saco.
v. ABIGAIL, born 1773, died 1883 at 90, married William Tate, born 1771 in New Hampshire, died 1813 at 42, 4 children born and died Topsham, except William.
2. PATTERN, born 1801, died 1886 at 85, married Mehitable Thompson, born Bowdoinham, 1807, died 1886, T. 5 children, born T., (1) Actor, born 1828, died 1886 at 59, married Martha Whitmore, born 1809, died 1889, 5 children, born T., (2) William, born 1834, died 1900 at 66, married Mary Bradley, born 1832, died 1913, T. 5 children, born T., (1) Abigail, born 1859, died 1860 at 77, unmarried, (2) Actor, born 1861, died 1865 at 74, unmarried, carpenter. (Was he the last to carry on the illustrious name borne by his great-great-grandfather's Uncle—a name now extinct in the Patten family?) (3) William, born 1863, died 1897 at 74, unmarried, T. sailor and farmer. (4) Alice, born 1870, resides 1930 Vezzie, married Fred Hawthorne of V., died 1934, leaving one daughter, Helen, born 1891.
Tamsen Maria, born 1843, died 1922 at 74, unmarried, Brunswick.
Annie Maria, born 1846, died 1922 at 74, unmarried, Brunswick.
3. WILLIAM, born 1804, died 1873 at 69, married a daughter of a Governor of Oahu and resided in Honolulu; is said to have had children.
4. CHAPIN WESTON, born 1811, died 1834 at 23, unmarried.
5. vi. JANE, born April 13, 1781, died April 18, 1873, married Feb. 28, 1806, Col. Jonathan Marston, born Oct. 30, 1777, son of Major Simon Marston. He removed to and resided in Monmouth where he died April 14, 1849, a farmer and cooper. They had 6 children.

vii. REBECCA, born 1776 Topsham, died Jan. 20, 1861 at 75, married March 16, 1913 Robert McLellan, born Sept. 30, 1782, died Nov. 20, 1820 at 38, son of Hugh McLellan, and was in War of 1812, residing Gorham. 7 children:
1. ACTOR, born Dec. 28, 1813, married June 1845, Lucinda Decker and served in the Mexican and the Civil Wars.
2. AUGUSTA, born Aug. 2, 1816, married Aug. 28, 1845, Seman Foster, (2) Thomas Hooper. She died May, 1886.
4. FRANCIS H., born Aug. 27, 1821, died Nov. 1, 1853, married Almira Hutchinson of Boston.
5. MARY E., born Oct. 19, 1824, married Wm. A. Goll of St. Louis, Mo.
6. PAULINA F., born Sept. 12, 1827, died, unmarried.
7. CHARLES R., born May 20, 1830, married Julia Coffin of Thorndike, Me.

viii. HUGH, married Lucy Green.
ix. RACHEL, unmarried.
x. CAPT. WILLIAM.
xi. MARGARET, married (1) Joseph Sweet, (2) Noah Melcher.

4. Children of Charles Tate Patten and Cynthia Jane Curtis.

i. ALICE SMITH, born April 28, 1861, died Jan. 19, 1900, Topsham.

ii. CHARLES ACTOR, born Feb. 4, 1863, married Oct. 9, 1865 Georgia Bryant of Portland, born July 6, 1872. She resided Portland. One child,


iv. EDWIN CURTIS, born Nov. 17, 1872, married June 29, 1901 Sarah Millward Gowell, born Oct. 9, 1882. He has been Treasurer of his county and prominent in its affairs for many years, residing in Topsham, operating a large farm, including high grade horseflesh. Mrs. Patten, a lady of many activities and vibrant personality, interested in the Grange and Eastern Star, assisting her husband in Secretarial work of the Topsham Fair, in the church, was (1939) certificated as "an outstanding homemaker of the State" at the 33rd meeting of the University of Maine, farm and home week, at Orono. She has generously devoted time in the preparation of this Patten genealogy. 3 children:
2. EDWIN LEON, born June 15, 1905, died April 6, 1906.
3. CYNTHIA MADELYN, born June 12, 1907, married Sept. 24, 1932 at Lakeport, Calif. Ingerman E. Hoberg of San Francisco. They have 2 children, born San Francisco; Patricia Jane, born Dec. 6, 1933 and Eric, born Sept. 10, 1935.

5. Children of Col. Jonathan Marston and Jane Patten.

i. COL. RUFUS, born Oct. 30, 1807, died Dec. 25, 1832, accidentally, a farmer residing on the homestead. He was a Colonel in the State Militia. He married Sarah Prescott of Mt. Vernon, who died July 10, 1860. 7 children:
1. FRANCIS, born March 13, 1832, died May 29, 1835.
2. CAROLINE A., born Nov. 13, 1833, died 1917, married Dr. Charles A. Cochrane a physician of Winthrop, born April 29, 1833. One daughter, Emma Louise, born March 22, 1862, residing (1939) on home place.
4. DAVID, born Oct. 5, 1833, married April 1863 Hannah Gilman, daughter of Daniel W.
and Dolly Hoitt, born July 13, 1843, died Oct. 5, 1883, residing on the home place. 2 children; Inez A., born Dec. 16, 1874, residing, unmarried, Monmouth and Mabel L., born Dec. 24, 1877, died Sept. 28, 1892.

5. SARAH J., born May 3, 1842, died Dec. 9, 1842.

6. JAMES P., born Nov. 11, 1844, died Oct. 25, 1847.


8. HUGH, born March 10, 1810, died 1893, unmarried, blind, with sister. He was graduated of Harvard and for 25 years teacher in the high school, Easton, Pa.

9. MARY JANE, born June 13, 1813, married Jacob Emerson of Litchfield, removed to and died in Santa Cruz, Calif. One son, Daniel who had 3 daughters.

10. HANNAH W., born April 23, 1813, married April 25, 1892, married Benj. P. Marston, born Dec. 1, 1806, died April 27, 1861, a farmer on the home place. They had 4 daughters.

11. RACHEL, born March 15, 1815, died Nov. 24, 1832, married Frank S. Mountfort, born March 16, 1841, died July 31, 1916, residing Monmouth.


Children of John Patten (son of Actor) and Mary Means.

1. ROBERT, born May 14, 1743, Saco, died March 14, 1841, Bowdoinham, removed to Topsham at age 7 with his father and three little sisters and grew up as much in the shipyard, blacksmith shop as on the farm adjoining. He was a remarkable man, living to be 96. He settled on a farm one mile from his father's. In 1795 when his father died he, at 52, was Captain of the 100-ton schooner PEGGY. He is said to have owned the first chaise in Topsham. At age of 90 he is said to have "experienced religion" a phrase evangelically meaning he was converted but probably, in his case, a revival of the beliefs inculcated by his parents in his youth. He had just been through a severe illness and was, as a visitor recorded it, "a changed man." He had lost more than one vessel and his home had burned down twice. No wonder his temperament had been "impatient." To his son, John, born 1789, when a man of 48, Robert Patten essayed to give his recollections of his ancestors. The traditions were probably not reduced to writing for no account of them has survived except in the imperfect and fragmentary form we have given. It is much to be regretted but transmission to future generations was little thought of.

Robert may have been the "far out cousin" who visited Matthew Patten in Bedford, N.H. in 1779 though he was not himself in the same year a resident of Saco when Matthew Patten recorded the visit of the minister whom "my friend Robert Patten of Saco" recommended. The family home had been in Saco for a long time, Robert had been born there, hence the record. Robert married in 1768 Margaret Hunter, born June 28, 1747, died Jan. 25, 1834. They had 8 children and a large number of descendants;

1. MARY, born 1769, died 1830, married 1787 Capt. William Hunter, born 1768, died 1856. 5 children.

2. JANE, born 1772, died 1822, married Abraham Butterfield. 4 children.

3. SUSAN, born 1774, died 1860, married John Rogers, born 1771, died 1849. 6 children.


5. ADAM, born 1779, died 1859, married Hannah Small, born 1779, died 1800. 4 children.

6. ROBERT J., born 1780, died 1811, unmarried.

7. MARGARET, born 1781, died 1889, married Francis Adams, born 1789, died 1839.
their descendants see Rev. C. N. Sinnett's typewritten genealogy, pages 64 to 66, incl.

6. JOHN, born 1785, died 1865, married Keniah Adams, born 1796, died 1866. 5 children. They had Capt. Jarvis Patten, born 1827 (q.v.).

ii. SARAH, born March 27, 1745, died June 15, 1777, married 1764 Robert Fulton, born Topsham, died Jan. 13, 1777 in an English prison, son of Gowan Fulton. See Sinnett's Fulton family for descendants.


iv. MARY, born June 17, 1749, married Samuel Jameson. 11 children:

1. SAMUEL, born March 4, 1789, married Polly Perry, 1794, settled in Sebec 1810 and died 1833. They had children born in Topsham.

2. JOHN, born 1770, died 1824.

3. MARY, born 1772, died 1829.

4. HANNAH, born 1774, married John Owen and died in New Hampshire at 97.

5. MARGARET, born 1776, died at 81.

6. JANE, born 1778, died 1877.

7. MARTIN, born 1780.

8. DORCAS, born 1782, died at 82.


10. ELEANOR, born 1786, died at 83, married Dr. Wetherbee of Machias.

11. SUSAN, born 1786, died at 86, married Elisha Jewett of Berwick.

v. HANNAH, born May 25, 1751, died Sept. 18, 1848, married Thomas Harward of Bowdoinham. See Harward Genealogy by C. N. Sinnett.


viii. JOHN, ---- died soon after return from capture with brother William, Thomas Hunter and Robert Fulton.

ix. DORCAS, born April 14, 1759, died April 12, 1813, married July 30, 1784, James Hunter, Jr. See Hunter Genealogy by C. N. Sinnett.

x. THOMAS, born Feb. 10, 1761, died May 30, 1841, married Catherine Fulton, daughter of James, born Aug. 21, 1765, died June 1, 1816. 9 children.

xi. JOSEPH, born March 17, 1763 (or 4), died June 4, 1809, drowned while crossing Merrymeeting Bay. Married Mary Fulton (daughter of John), born Oct. 23, 1762, died Dec. 25, 1863. 10 children.

xii. MATTHEW, born Dec. 26, 1765, died Dec. 21, 1775 at 10.

xiii. ACTOR, born Jan. 15, 1767, died Aug. 21, 1835, married Annie Hunter (daughter of John), born April 11, 1774, died Aug. 11, 1853. 11 children.

xiv. DAVID, born Oct. 24, 1769, died June 22, 1830, married Dec. 25, 1793, Hannah Reed (Savage?), who died May 6, 1828. 5 children.

For Fourth, Fifth and Sixth Generations,
DESCENDANTS OF JOHN PATTEN (Son of ACTOR) and Mary Means,
See CHART.

6. CAPTAIN JARVIS Patten, (John, Robert, John, Actor) born 1827, died 1888, married Charlotte Elizabeth Whitmore, born May 1, 1831, Georgetown, Me., died May 22, 1922, Washington. He was captain of a sailing ship at 19. He became the first Commissioner of Navigation (Treasury Department) in Washington. He was the author of "Port Charges of the World" a standard work in constant use (revised) in custom houses. He early took great interest in the Patten genealogy and in 1862 made investigations in England. It was his conclusion that about 1620 some of the Pattens who had settled in Scotland during the reign of Henry the Eighth (1485-1507) went over to the North of Ireland.
Children of Capt. Jarvis Patten and Charlotte E. Whitmore.

1. LT. FRANCIS JARVIS, born Nov. 2, 1852, died Nov. 12, 1900. Studied Univ. Bonn, graduate Cornell and of West Point, commissioned 1st Lt. 1877, served in regular army at Fort Boise, Idaho. Retired from active service 1889. Married 1883 Hattie Besse of New Bedford. 1 child.

1. WILLIAM, died infancy.

11. HORTENSE, born June 3, 1855, Bowdoinham, married March 13, 1879 Lt. John H. Philbrick, born 1853, died 1890, born Waterville, died Madison Barracks, N.Y. At 84 she resides 62 Seymour Ave., Derby, Ct. with her 2 daughters. 4 children;


2. FRANK HERBERT, born Feb. 6, 1882, West Point, married April 27, 1918 Florence Graham of Des Moines. He is a mechanical engineer residing 2668 Irvington Ave., Evanston, Ills. One child; Joan, born Aug. 2, 1923, Chicago.

3. HORTENSE SUSAN WARNER, born May 27, 1885 Fort Bennett, So. Dak. resides at home, unmarried.

4. GERTRUDE FRANCES, born Oct. 8, 1889, Madison Barracks, N.Y. Teacher of modern languages, residing at home.

iii. ANNA B., born 1858, was in the Navy Department for over 30 years, now retired, residing Cairo Hotel, Washington, D.C. Was one of 17 writers who organized League American Pen Women, now numbering 3000, regarded largest literary woman's organization in the world. At 40th anniversary in 1937 Miss Patten, one of three survivors, was called upon for remarks and reminiscences.

iv. LIZZIE K., born 1859, died 1862.

v. KATHERINE K., born 1863, died 1931, held honorary title of "Curator of Washingtonia" at Wash. Public Library and was an authority on Washington lore for public officials. Unmarried.

vi. GERTRUDE C. born 1866, died 1876, Bath.


WILLIAM PATTEN

This, the third brother of Actor and Robert Patten, never located in Maine. If he came with the others, as has always been surmised, he decided to remain in Boston where they landed. It is said (Bolton) that he came from Colerain in 1729 or 1735. This might indicate the location of the family home in that small city in the North of Ireland. Our information as to William Patten is from this point derived from the records and not from tradition or genealogies. The first we find of him in Boston is his marriage in King's Chapel to Mary Lambert in 1735. He was probably born 1710 to 1715. It was probably her church. She was niece of William Lambert in whose will (Suffolk Probate) 1748, 13 years after her marriage, she is mentioned as "Mary Pattin" and received part of his estate and a silver salver, also a mourning ring, one also going to her husband, William Pattin. Mr. Lambert was a personage of importance, Comptroller of His Majesty's Customs. William Patten was well placed in marrying into such a family. Mary's father was probably one Thomas Lambert but not nearly so prominent as his brother.
Some confusion is possible between this William and one "Captain William Pattin" who is found in Wyman's history of Charlestown whose wife was Hannah Phillips and who was in 1743 aged, numb with palsy "incapable of managing his affairs." He had been keeper of the "Green Dragon" as early as 1714. In 1736 he was approved as an inn-holder on West St. He died by 1764. Jan. 26, 1736 Dr. Kennedy's charges for care of his servant are mentioned in Selectmen's proceedings in Boston. Whether it be he or our Scotch William Patten who appeared before the Selectmen on Feb. 7, 1738 "praying for liberty to open a shop in Cornhill" is not clear. Permission was granted. Baldwin does not give this Capt. William of Charlestown and Boston as one of his English Patten lines, but his identity is sufficiently separate from William, brother of Actor and Robert from the North of Ireland, except as to the 1738 application to open a shop on Cornhill which is perhaps an indication of William, following his marriage to Mary Lambert in 1736.

We hear nothing of William Patten for 25 years on the records, though his only child, Robert, must have been born between 1735 and 1745. In the great fire in Boston of March 20, 1760 he lost heavily. Probably as the result of the opportunity for relocating his business, that of a grocer and dealer in similar goods, he leased Nov. 29, 1760, 2 buildings on Cornhill. Harvard College owned the property and gave in 1710 a long lease to William Payne. Patten took over Payne's lease and, presumably, located his business there. In 1770 he was dead, between Aug. 20 when his will was dated and Sept. 14 when it was proved, a matter of 25 days, showing a short illness. He mentions niece, Mary Lambert (William Lambert was one of the Executors) mentions Mary Davis, daughter of Capt. William Davis, "kinswoman Lydia Patten, now living in Boston, spinster," "kinsman Capt. John Patten," the Rev. Mr. Moorhead (the pastor of the Presbyterian Church, founded about 1725, in Long Lane, later Federal St.) the minister and wardens of Trinity Church, &c. The inventory of the estate was very long and the accounts also; possibly when studied, of some interest. He left his property to his son Robert, in trust, "if he shall behave in a decent and becoming manner," by which it is plain that Robert had offended in the past. Just why Robert had made his own will some 4 years before (Aug. 4, 1766) we do not know except that he was "bound to sea" his "good friend Levi Gennings of Boston, feltmaker," being sole executor. March 14, 1777 Robert also was dead, the will being then proved. Mary Lambert, his mother, must have died before his father as she is not mentioned in the latter's will. Where mother and father are buried is not known. She probably went over to his church, the Presbyterian, when she married, her own faith being the Church of England. It is said that both "Robert Patten and William Patten helped to found the Presbyterian church in Boston." The Robert, however, is probably he of Boston, buyer of the Merrimack, N.H. land, then seller, then at Exeter and finally locating in Chester, N.H. where he died. He had been a resident of Boston, stone mason, for about 15 years, his children being attendants of the school on Pemberton hill.

The career of Robert, son and heir of William, the grocer, was a short and a merry one. Robert of Topsham in his narrative at 90 said that William resided in Boston and "left no male issue." But he left no daughters either if the will of 1770 is any guide. In 1776 Robert Patten served on a privateer, the DILLIGENT, Capt. John Lambert, probably the one William, Custom's Officer, in his 1748 will mentioned as "my nephew, John Lambert, the brother of Thomas and
William Lambert." Robert² Patten was evidently a sailor. He may have lost his life at sea. Jan 2, 1771 one Robert Patten married in Boston, Jane Carter (though a Jane Carter had married in Boston Oct. 24, 1769 Michael Dyer) and Jan. 10, 1777 one Robert Patten married in Boston, Elizabeth Egens (Eagan, probably). Robert's will was proved the following May. No wife figures in the estate proceedings of Robert which dragged out until 1801, many papers available to show delayed legal complications growing out of the signing of certain notes dated Sept. 16, 1772, by Robert and his cousin, Matthew² Patten of Surry. The previous year Robert² had sold his father's property on Hog Lane, Boston, lot (with buildings) 52 by 234 feet bounded Easterly by land "formerly set off to Thomas Lambert." He got only 40 pounds for this bit of patrimony. When Matthew² Patten died in Surry in 1793-4 the notes had not been paid. They had jointly bought property in "No. 6" which was "commonly called Newbury township." Robert,² the sailor, had probably gone to live for a while there for in a deed of Nov. 17, 1773 he describes himself as of Boston, mariner "but residing at a place called Pattenborough in the County of Lincoln." In 1777 Robert² sold the remainder of his patrimony for 150 pounds, the Harvard College leased property. It was 6 days after the Egens marriage and in 2 months more he was dead. He was described as "merchant" and "only son and heir" of William Patten, in the deed. There were legal proceedings indicating that Robert's will was not all that it should have been and then a silence of 24 years. In 1801 3 appraisers found property belonging to Robert (1-4 of 863 acres in Camden, Hope and on Madornquog Island and "in the lands lying beyond Hope not laid into townships," 1-4 of 2303 acres. The whole was put into dollars at $562.20. The old notes figured, with their interest; some $2400. The probate records show no final disposition. It was plain the estate was insolvent. But who got the lands?

We are able to identify no Lydia, "kinswoman" to Wm. Patten in his will. She may have been a niece, perhaps an unknown daughter of Actor Patten as we have evidence only of the three sons, John, William and Matthew. The "Captain John Patten" probably referred to John² (1717-1795) son of Actor,¹ who was a shipbuilder at Topsham after 1750, who married Mary Means and left so many descendants.

THE PATTENS OF SURRY, MAINE

Children of John³ Patten (son of Matthew²) and Sally Clark.

2.  i. JOHN,⁴ born June 11, 1797, died May 11, 1861 at 63, married (1) Mary --------, who died Jan. 15, 1831 at 31 (gravestones, Surry yard). She was the mother of the first 6 children. He married (2) Eliza Davis of Surry, born 1809, some 9 years younger than his first wife and who came into a household of 6 children under 10, badly needing a mother. She died Nov. 1883 at 74. He resided in Surry for many years but removed to North Ellsworth. He had 14 children:
   1. ELVIRA, born March 6, 1821, died April 20, 1821.
   2. SOPHIA, born Feb. 4, 1822.
   3. CHARLOTTE, born Oct. 8, 1823.
   5. JOSEPH WARREN, born Dec. 26, 1827, died Ellsworth, married Jan. 5, 1848, Fannie H. Green of Blue Hill.
6. KUNICE, born Nov. 15, 1829.
7. ELIZA A., born June 7, 1834, married Davis of Surry (?).
8. EMERY, resided No. Ellsworth.
10. BETSEY, married Leighton and resided in Boston.
11. JAMES DAVID, born Aug. 4, 1841 Had a number of children.
12. MARIA ("Rita"), married James.
13. LIBBEUS D., resided No. Ellsworth.
11. LYDIA, born Dec. 11, 1798, married Nov. 3, 1819 Nathaniel Tourtelotte of Ellsworth.
11. SOPHIA, born Jan. 5, 1801, died Feb. 8, 1870, married Oct. 12, 1837 Jonas Green, brother of Joseph of Blue Hill. She died when their house was burned. 2 children;
1. MARY, married Laureston Webber of Blue Hill and had 4 children; (1) Nellie, died young, (2) Everett, married (3) Elmer, left home, whereabouts unknown and (4) Herbert who resided Surry.
iv. SALLY, born June 3, 1803, died March 1863, married April 2, 1822 Jonas Heath of Surry. No children recorded Surry.
v. AMBROSE, born June 25, 1808, died May 30, 1880 at 71 (g.s.), married Nov. 3, 1832, Sarah Dutch of Surry, born (1809), died Oct. 10, 1869 at 60 (g.s.). He it probably was who married April 17, 1828 Apphia Tourtelotte who, born (1809), died May 14, 1829 at 20, and bore him no children. Children;
1. GEORGE A., born April 24, 1834, married Jan. 1, 1875, Sophia Osgood when he was "of Idaho Springs, Colorado."
2. SALLY E., born May 4, 1836, married May 4, 1860, Geo. W. Curtis of Surry and had one child, Dyer who married Rose Treworgy and resided Ellworth, 4 children.
3. LYDIA, born Sept. 21, 1838.
4. FRISICILLA, born May 10, 1841.
5. AMBROSE, born July 11, 1844, married Sept. 21, 1871, Mary Smith of Ellsworth.
6. CHARLES L., born May 10, 1847.
7. EMELINE P., born Sept. 13, 1849, died May 13, 1864 at 14 (g.s.).
vi. VESPAIAN, born June 11, 1811, died March 1867 at 56. He never married but resided with Jonas Green and his sister, Sophia. He was "queer," a recluse, had a brush camp in the woods. He "made believe" religious meetings alone, praying, speaking in different voices. He carded and spun the wool on the farm.
vii. NANCY L., born Aug. 17, 1812, married Nov. 15, 1836 Nathan Phillips of "No. 8." One son,
1. HENRY, who married Sally Curtis and had 2 children, George and William, the latter of whom died recently.
viii. HARRIET, born March 21, 1817, died about 1884, married (1) Dec. 1, 1836, Joseph Green of Surry, brother of Jonas. He died by drowning in Toddy Bay, falling from logs. She married (2) Atkins Green, brother of Joseph and they had one child, Howard. She married (3) Asa Morgan of Morgan's Bay. No children. Her children;
1. HOWARD, died at 22, unmarried.
2. MARY, married Rufus Candage, born May 3, 1843, died Dec. 2, 1821, E. Blue Hill. After her death he married Hattie E. Morrison, 3 children. (See).
3. HELEN AUGUSTA, born Nov. 24, 1846, married June 5, 1864 Joseph A. Gifford of Dorchester, Mass. They had 5 children;
(1) CLARA HELEN, born June 20, 1866, married (1) Nov. 20, 1899 Herbert Freeman Taylor, who died March 20, 1891, (2) Feb. 11, 1902, George F. Kingman, who died July 9, 1934. She resides 7 Norway St., Boston.
(2) ARNOLD JOSEPH, born Feb. 16, 1868, married Virtue R. Bowerman of Falmouth. They had 2 children, V. Arnolda, born April 25, 1911 and Arnold Bowerman, born July 8, 1913.
(3) WALTER M., born Feb. 2, 1876, died July 22, 1919.
(4 and 5, twins) HARRY and LEONE, born Aug. 17, 1881. Leone, died Aug. 1884.
4. EDWARD, married Alice Stevens and had one child, George.
7. Children of Joseph Warren Patten and Fannie H. Green.

i. FLAVIUS, died infancy.

ii. NELLIE, died infancy.


1. FRANCES, born Oct. 15, 1879, unmarried, address 80 Boylston St., Boston.

2. CARL WALTER, born Sept. 6, 1881, died Oct. 31, 1918, unmarried, in Bangor.

3. LIZZIE ADDITON, born Nov. 23, 1866, died Sept. 30, 1889, Surry.


iv. JOHN HELMAN, born May 21, 1851, died April 25, 1922 at 73 in Ellsworth, married (1) --------, (2) Lottie Arvidsent and had 2 children;

1. ARNOLD JOSEPH, born July 2, 1889, Ellsworth, married Theresa Belle Wilbur, born June 27, 1904, Pembroke. No children. He is a shoe dealer, Ellsworth.

2. RALPH H., resides Ellsworth, Liberty St. and has a son and daughter, one of whom has a son.


i. FRED E., born 1867, E. Blue Hill, resides (1939) West Hanover, Mass., a carpenter, married Belle E. Dor, born Columbia Falls, Me., died Feb. 1896 at 67. 1 child;


iii. COLON, born Aug. 21, 1870, died Oct. 1892 drowned in Union River Bay, married 1891, Surry, Lottie Bonsey, leaving 1 child;


9. Children of Mary Green and Rufus Candage.

i. THERESA, married Chase Robertson of Blue Hill who died. She is at Castine Hospital, Castine and has 2 children;

1. GEORGE, who resides Islesboro, Me.

2. MILLARD, who resides 33 C. St., Whitinsville, Mass.

ii. GERTRUDE, who married David Curtis of Blue Hill, both deceased, leaving 4 children;

1. MAY, married Irving N. Bowden of Blue Hill and had 4 children; Alice, Linet (who married Merle Pert), Edward (who married Esther Stackpole) and Harold unmarried.

2. BESSIE, married Geo. Herrick of Blue Hill. She is deceased. 2 children, Eleanor and Raymond.

3. ESTHER, married Carroll Dunbar of No. Blue Hill and has 3 children, Helen, Vardena and Ruth.

4. HATTIE, married Edward Pemberton of E. Blue Hill and has one son, Neal of Blue Hill.

iii. FANNIE, born Aug. 1, 1871, Blue Hill, died Sept. 18, 1915, Penobscot, married Edward Ellis Wardwell of Penobscot, born 1868, died Aug. 1917, farmer, leaving 3 children;

1. CHESTER ARTHUR, born May 6, 1893, unmarried, resides Penobscot.

2. CLARENCE RUFUS, born Nov. 19, 1889, " Castine.

No significance has been found to attach to the spelling of the name yet it is a fact to be noted that those early in the Salem colony, which, of course, included Marblehead, are found Pattin. Even Capt. Thomas of Londonderry-Canaan used this spelling as lately as his death in 1819, but thereafter and in all other branches, with few exceptions the signatures and public and private records were of Pattens.

In Salem our first Pattin was Thomas who on Jan. 22, 1642-3 was granted 15 acres (Perley 2.140). 11 years later Quarterly Court Records, of a session held in Salem on the 30th of the 4th month, 1653, show that the wife of one Thomas Skellinge was "admonished" and bound over to good behavior for many suspicious carriages with Thomas Patten. Thomas Skellinge (probably Skelling or Skilling to us) gave a bond "for his wife's good behavior in rejecting the company of said Patten" (1.286 printed records). The wife's name was Deborah and they had a son, Thomas, born Nov. 1643, who, consequently, was about 10 years of age when the Magistrates took notice of the mother's carriages (deportment) with Thomas Patten. Skelling had been in court before, in 1640 accusing James Smith of slander, in 1652 accusing William Browne and wife, Mary, of slander. In 1653 Deborah was of Gloucester and was presented before the court for a misdemeanour but was again released on bond for good behavior. Where was William Patten after 1653? Not showing again in Salem records color is lent to the supposition that he left town. From whence had he come?

Baldwin in his English Pattens (1907) found several Thomas Pattens located in Somersetshire, a county in southwestern England on Bristol channel. In the parishes of Crewkerne and Hardington-Mandeville were Thomas Pattens who made wills in 1626 and 1629. In 1635 William Patten, probably connected with this line appeared in Cambridge, Mass. In 1642 he was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. in Boston and hence was not the Thomas granted in the same year 15 acres of land in Salem, in fact the locale of William of Cambridge is consistently clear in that vicinity, including a residence on Massachusetts Ave. His descendants are well accounted for. There seems to have been no connection of this Thomas with one Nathaniel who settled in Dorchester. He came from Crewkerne (CRUSIS URNA, the place of the cross) Somersetshire. He became prominent in Dorchester, adjoining Boston, and in 1671 appointed his "trusty and well beloved kinsman Thomas Patten of Bristoll nowe resident in Boston" his attorney. Nathaniel died in 1661, no will, no children, widow Justine. Mr. Baldwin does not explain the discrepancy in dates but thinks, a conclusion in which I believe we can concur, that Thomas who helped settle estate of Nathaniel of Dorchester, was not a resident and that no connection with William of Cambridge has been shown. John Patten of Crewkerne, father of Thomas, Benjamin Bale, Nathaniel's sister's son, and others thus form no part of our picture.

In any case it is unlikely that John Pattin of Marblehead, fisherman, who died there, as we shall see, in 1736, 83 years after Thomas Pattin last shows in
Salem in 1653, would be a direct descendant, in the absence of any record. We know so little of Thomas that even a clue as to his religion is denied us. The Marblehead Pattins were doubtless Scotch Presbyterians. There being no communion of that faith in the vicinity they were members of the "first Church" (Congregational at that time). The Salem, Beverly, Marblehead vital, church, court and other records are reasonably complete so that if Thomas of Salem in 1653 stayed around there the fact would have been caught up in some way.

The first Pattin in Marblehead, John, was probably born about 1700. His existence is shown by a Bond dated May 12, 1736 when David Furniss (Furness to us) was appointed Administrator of his insolvent estate.

Two years and three months after the estate proceedings were started in Salem the small inventory was filed Aug. 25, 1738. In the absence of other papers, due to there being so little to distribute we know not whether there was a widow or children of

"John Padden late of Marblehead."

There were 5 chairs, a case of drawers, 2 tables, a gown and petticoat, clothing, curtains, sheets, pillowers, a trammel, cannisters, rolling pin, chest, pewter, feathers, a rug, some silver and gold (valued at 70 shillings) a total of only 3 pounds, 16 shillings.

At this period in Marblehead there was a Sarah Patten who had baptised in St. Michael's Episcopal Church on April 12, 1730, "Sarah daughter of Sarah Pat-ten," probably she who had united with the First church in 1728. It is possible she had been the wife of "John Padden late of Marblehead" indicating he had been missing since 1730. At this time there was in town Margaret Patten who married John White, July 21, 1731. She is listed in town records under "Tatten" though parish register of the First church gives her as "Patten." She was early enough to have been a sister of John. John White and Margaret appear to have had no children; a town record death may have been of her, "widow of John" (White), died March 17, 1712 "at advanced age" but the White family in Marblehead was large. In 1721 Sarah Tatten married Wm. Woodbridge, in 1685 Robert Tatton had married Anna Pitman and in 1719 Ann Tattsin (Tatten on First church record) had married George Chard (Kerk on First church record) so that we cannot tell whether spelling was at fault or whether there were separate Patten and Tatten families; in the latter case Margaret would not have been sister of John Patten (Padden or Pattin).

There is, of course, nothing sufficiently tangible to connect this first generation of Pattens in Marblehead with John Pattin who, definitely, is ancestor of the Londonderry, N.H. and Yarmouth, N.S. line. In fact another John who married June 1, 1747 Rebecca Ropes, may with equal probability have been son of the late owner of the meager estate. It probable, however, that they were all of one Patten family from the North of Ireland. No existing record, document, clue or tradition remains to clear up a mystery. Also we have no parentage for one Daniel Patten who in 1750 married in Marblehead, Mary Stevens. Nine years later, Aug. 19, 1759 in St. Michael's was baptised "Daniel son of Daniel" and nine years after that (nothing during either "gap") Mary "daughter of Daniel and Mary" was baptised there. No further record of parents or children though it is the theory of this compiler, given for what it is worth, that Mary the wife of Daniel became a widow and married William Haskell of Yarmouth, Nova Scotia, as will be
later referred to. But for one item there would be but one John Patten as the husband of the following; Rebecca Ropes, Margaret ----, and Mary Thompson.

John and Rebecca had on First church records three children; 1748 Sarah (who must have died by 1756) Sarah, 1756 (who probably married, 1777, Alexander Green) and 1759 Elizabeth (no further record). If there had been no Elizabeth in 1759 the remaining births of John Pattin in the First Church records would "dovetail" or rather form a consistent succession, as follows; Baptisms, 1751, Margaret "daughter of John and Margaret," 1753, John "son of John and Margaret," 1762, Richard "son of John and Mary" and 1764, Mary "daughter of John and Mary." There is no further record of the infant Margaret, births, marriages, deaths in Marblehead or near-by records, and she may have died young. There were several sons born to John's wives Margaret and Mary, not on the records, for seven brothers, Capt. John, the eldest, down to Thomas the "powder monkey and cabin boy," the youngest,.manned, according to tradition in a very definite form in the Thomas Patten line, the various Privateers out of Marblehead and Beverly commanded by Capt. John Pattin during the Revolutionary War. To account for the lacking entries among the baptisms in the First Church we have only to think that the family during some years, probably from 1754 till 1766, resided off and on in some other seafaring town, other than Salem and Beverly whose records do not show them. There was in Salem a David Patten who in 1768 had son David "son of David" baptised and also a daughter Hannah, the same day. David was probably the one who was drowned at sea (will Dec. 3, 1805), wife, Sarah, Executrix. Hannah was probably the one who married April 29, 1787 Andrew English. Sarah was daughter of Samuel Sillsbee, born about 1774, married David Patten Aug. 14, 1803 and after his death married 1808 Haffield White Read. But we find no connection between this Salem Patten family and the one, or ones, in Marblehead.

John Patten of Marblehead, fisherman, and his wives

(1) Margaret ----
(2) Mary Thompson, daughter of Benjamin.

As a young man, probably shortly after attaining legal age, John Pattin in 1751 joined the First Church in Marblehead. As no wife joined at the time it is fair to assume that she was already a member in her own right though from there being no marriage record John may have found his wife in another town. She was Margaret, a name given to her first born as well as one borne by she who was perhaps her husband's sister, who married in 1731, John White. Whom Margaret was, who married John Pattin and who had the famous Sea Captain Privateersman, John Pattin of Marblehead, ancestor of many, no record or tradition remains to show. No death on record and no gravestone of herself or her husband, the fisherman. His second marriage to Mary Thompson was in Marblehead Dec. 25, 1760, Christmas day. With two children 7 and 9 years of age and probably others younger, to be taken care of his marriage to the 14-year old girl, Mary Thompson, followed, probably quickly on the death of Margaret. Mary was the first born of Benjamin Thompson and his wife, Margaret. Mary was baptised Nov. 2, 1746. If the rite was delayed then Mary was a little older than 14. Her sister Jean came along in 1748, followed by Cornelius, another Jean, Benjamin, William, John, Jonathan
and another Cornelius. John Pattin was evidently a poor young man, struggling with the sea for a living, experiencing all its hardships and was not able until 1766 to own any real estate. In that year on December 31 he took title on the payment of 133 pounds to Ebenezer Hawkes (Essex deeds 120.140) to a dwelling house and a lot at "Little Harbor" being the older portion of the port lying opposite Marblehead Neck, in fact in the heart of the old settlement and where the fishermen and mariners lived. He was "mariner" and Hawkes "blacksmith" in the deed. The following March he seems to have sold this--though possibly mortgaging it--the two documents in those days reading almost alike--for the same sum to J. Proctor of Marblehead, mariner, recorded March 28 (124.24). It may have been the same property he died possessed of just about a year later, appraised May 3, 1769 for £200. There was also "a pew in the old meeting house" showing that he and his family were regular church goers. There was a quadrant and an "old glass" (spy glass or telescope) showing that he was a mariner, but the total of everything was only £232. On the Bond of Mary, the widow, her father, Benjamin Thompson put his name with another citizen, Richard Dolliver. She swore to the Inventory Aug. 8, 1769. Her signatures on this and two other documents in the Estate envelope (Essex Co. Probate, Salem) may still be seen, sprawling affairs but perfectly legible. One of the debts owed by John Patten when he died was illuminating; £32 to Dr. Joseph Lemon, indicating a rather long illness, possibly the result of an accident or from privations at sea and raising a suprmise that he was dying rather young. The other debts amounted to £106 in all, 13 of them but of no significance. For some reason it was necessary to have a Guardian appointed for son, John, (by the first wife, Margaret) "aged 15 years" and he chose his stepmother, Mary, who was only 7 years older than himself. No guardianships for other children, who would have equally inherited the little real estate with the widow, there being no will, so we may suppose that John was about to leave the jurisdiction or that something requiring a legal release was necessary. He was old enough to go out to earn some money for the destitute family, or at least take care of himself. Of the life of his father, the poor fisherman and mariner, only the stated facts remain unless one item found in the Port records of Boston applies to him; Arrived May 9, 1765, sloop, Susannah, John Patten, Master, one passenger, James Ryan a laborer (Boston, Misc. papers, 99.264).

Marblehead Marriages:
Nov. 19, 1769, Mrs. Mary Patten to William Haskell of Yarmouth,
Nov. 5, 1778, " " " Alexander Nichols of Londonderry.

The chief reason for believing that Mary Patten, widow of John, fisherman, married Nichols is that one of her sons, Thomas, when he quit the sea, settled in Londonderry. Another supposed reason may be explained away if we conclude that the young widow married (as soon as her formal acts in settlement of her late husband's estate could be concluded) Haskell of Yarmouth, Nova Scotia, taking with her all the children, except possibly, John, who was old enough to work. A careful study of the Haskell families of Salem, Beverly and Gloucester and Rev. Mr. Campbell's History of Yarmouth (1876) also Brown's "Sequel" of 1880, also Lawson's Yarmouth Past and Present (1902) with Crowell's Jan. 1933 article in Yarmouth HERALD, does not disclose what became of William Haskell and Mary Thompson-Patten.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Quantity</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>13.16 banners</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8.55 casks</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3.4 barrels</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5.710 casks</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3.68 hogs</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13.44 barrels</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3.7 hogs</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13.44 barrels</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1.4 hogs</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1.4 hogs</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1.4 hogs</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1.36 barrels</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Mary Cotton

John Cotton

Stephen Allin

Nathaniel Rogers

July 5, 1769

Sworn before me, August 8th, 1769, that Mary Cotton, being appointed administrator of the estate of John Cotton, deceased, did make and subscribe the above written and made oath that it contains a true and perfect inventory of the estate of John Cotton, deceased, so far as she has come to her hands; and knowledge that if any more shall appear hereafter she will cause it to be added before me, Nathaniel Rogers, Esq.
and the Patten children after the marriage of 1769. She was a young widow and may have had children by Haskell, but not if she was widow of Daniel Patten, being much older.

June 27, 1783 an affidavit was made, William Haskell being one of eight men named as those who "had made no improvement on their share of lands and that they have not been resident on their said shares of lands for these seven years past." That is to say, beginning about 1776 William Haskell was presumably in the American colonies, probably his home town Beverly. He was clearly jeopardizing his Yarmouth land grants.

Because of this it would be possible that a certain tradition in the Capt. Thomas branch of children of John and Mary might not be amiss; that when it was proposed by Capt. John Pattin and his brothers that little Thomas be taken aboard the Privateers to act as Cabin boy, though only about 10 years old, and also "powder monkey" his mother (Mary) objected strenuously and refused her consent. She later relented and gave permission on condition that the boy be allowed to come home often. If the Haskells were living in the Salem-Beverly-Marblehead colony, this would have been feasible. Mr. Campbell probably did not know that Richard Patten was only 8 years old in 1770 when he believed him to have arrived in Yarmouth. It was not from documentary evidence (as the boy's name would not be on any legal papers) but was derived from some of his descendants living 100 years later. In corroboration of the Nichols-Patten marriage of 1776 we are able to find nothing in the records of Londonderry or in a study of the various Alexander Nichols there.

Children of John Patten of Marblehead, fisherman.

1. MARGARET, baptised, Marblehead, Sept. 1, 1751. No further record.

2. CAPTAIN JOHN, Privateersman, baptised, Marblehead, Aug. 19, 1753, died July 20, 1798, Marblehead, married Elizabeth Hulin. Children (Marb. rec.):  

3. MARY, born July 28, 1776, married Jan. 6, 1799 Thomas Pedrick, sea captain, born --------, died 1804 at sea in command of the "Polly." March 6, 1805 she was granted letters of Administration. She died Feb. 7, 1850. One child recorded, (1) Thomas Talbot, baptised, April 3, 1803, found dead in his bed March 22, 1829 at 25 (Marb. rec.). 7 children.

   CAPT. JOHN HULING, born March 1783 (Bible record says "the day after Peace") John U. Patten married Jan. 13, 1811 Betsey Russell, born 1790, died "burnt to death" April 26, 1851 at 41 (Marb. rec.).

5. REBECCA, born May 11, 1788, died Aug. 27, 1825 at 35, married Oct. 24, 1805 Capt. John Warner, baptised Oct. 12, 1783, son of Ebenezer and Elizabeth. He was lost at sea in Jan. 1822 when his 25-ton ship went down with all on board. They had 3 children who died young; Elizabeth at 2 days, John Cook, born 1810 at 4 years, a child in 1821 at 5 years of measles and Richard who was cared for by Hannah and John Cutman, his aunt and uncle but who went West and left no word.

6. DANIEL, born March 23, 1790, married April 22, 1815, Mary Bray. A Mary, daughter of Edmund and Sarah was baptised, Marblehead, May 9, 1798. He was lost at sea in 1826 at age 33 (Marb. rec.), but this would indicate his birth as 1795. They had one child, John, born 1817, died 1828.

7. UNION, born Aug. 27, 1793, died 1839, married Feb. 1, 1818 Sally Green. One child was Harriet N., born 1828, who married (at 14) in 1842 William P. Stone.
Their daughter Martha H., born March 12, 1847 is still living at the age of 92. She married in 1873 Ernest Johnson of Nahant. No children.


iii. DANIEL (traditional), born about 1755, fought with brother John in the Battle of Bunker Hill, was wounded in the shoulder and was incapacitated for a year. In 1799 he was second in command of the "Springbird."

iv. (Traditional) possibly William.

v. "Matthew.

2. vi. RICHARD, born July 25, 1762, died April 14, 1822, married June 3, 1786 Mary Rose, born April 9, 1763. 8 children.

3. vii. MAHY, born July 2, 1764, married James Crosby of Yarmouth. 8 children.

viii. (Traditional) probably Samuel, who became a sea captain, trading with the Orient, and who may have been the "uncle a sea captain who brought two plates" to the wedding of Mary Patten and John Paine in Newburyport in Nov. 1621 (Mary, daughter of Thomas, below).

ix. (Traditional) ALEXANDER. The recollection of the name by Rev. G. W. Patten in his story of the Privateers' escape, is, perhaps, a reflex of an Alexander in the line somewhere, and where more likely than as the second husband, Alexander Nichols of Londonderry, of Mary the young widow of John Patten?

x. (Traditional) JAMES. (17 in 1782, "brother Jim" of the story.) In 1790 census of New Hampshire there was enumerated one James P. Patten in Londonderry, the head of a family consisting of himself and two women over 16, one of whom was probably his wife.


11. 1. SALLY (1793-1840) married Nathaniel Heath of Sandown. 1 child.

12. 2. JOHN, resided Sanbornton, married Lillis Fullington.

13. 3. SAMUEL ("Warren Samuel"), born 1803, died 1880, married Louisa Maria Swain. 13 children.

14. 4. MARY (1840-1874), married John Paine 1821. 6 children.

15. 5. DANIEL, married 1831, Canaan, Ruth C. Whittier. No children known.

THE STIRRING CAREER OF CAPTAIN JOHN PATTIN

1. CAPTAIN JOHN Pattin. A man of moderate size but endowed with tremendous energy and resolution, John Pattin (or as he signed himself Pattin) was destined to use the forces of his ardent nature almost wholly in the services of his country. From his earliest years he followed the sea. His father, John, did not die until he was 15, in 1768. Though there were a number of men named John Patten in the colonies of Massachusetts and New Hampshire at the time, there seem to be no reasons, in view of the strongly held tradition in the line of his brother, Thomas, why John of Marblehead was not the one who got into the fighting as soon as the reports of the "Concord fight" got around. He promptly offered himself, accompanied by his brother, Daniel, as a private in Thomas Grant's company, Col. John Glover's regiment. In the Battle of Bunker Hill which soon ensued Daniel got a wound in the shoulder from which he did not recover for a year, while John escaped unharmed. Their service was from August 1st until June 3, 1776, as shown by the muster rolls and also by an order for "a bounty coat or equivalent in money" dated, Camp, Cambridge, Dec. 25, 1775. What he did during the next 2½ years we cannot ascertain but he probably returned to the sea. On March 30, 1779 he was given the command of a four-gun Privateer, the celebrated SPRINGBIRD, a schooner, crew 35 men. There is no doubt in view of the traditions, that several of his younger brothers were with him. Large crews were always carried to man expected captures. In the Archives of the State House in Boston are found the details of all the Privateers chartered by the Colonial
Government and the State. The SPRINGBIRD was owned by Samuel Gail and others, Continental Bond $5000, state bond £4000, with John Pattin as principal, Samuel Gail and Pickering Collins of Marblehead sureties, whereof the risks were all on the side of the owners and crew while the rewards, if any, were to be shared with the government. In a little over a year, namely on April 4, 1780, John Pattin was commander of the Privateer brig SPITFIRE and on Sept. 18 John Pattin as principal, mariner, signed the Continental bond of $10,000 (state bond being only £400) with Richard Hinkley and John T. Lee of Boston as sureties, Joseph Lee and Co. being owners. The boat was fitted out for a three months cruise. What happened we do not know but a John Patten served on the ESSEX as a seaman under Capt. John Cathcart, June 12, 1780 at the age of 26, as a resident of Boston. In the absence of other Johns we conclude it was he of Marblehead, temporarily out of a command but unwilling to be resting. He was still very young for a command but he shortly got another and a bigger one. He was 26 when on April 8, 1781 the Governor's Council authorized John Pattin as Commander of the ACTIVE, a brigantine of 14 guns and with 60 men. He is then given as of Beverly, where the owners resided. Job Prince, Jr. and Andrew Cabot signed on behalf of the others. Previous commanders of this large Privateer were, 1777, William, 1779, Hallett, 1780, Ellinwood, 1780 Swasey of Beverly. (See Gardner Weld Allen's "Massachusetts Privateers" 1927) and Vol. 11, "Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors in the War of the Revolution." Later commanders of the ACTIVE were, 1782, William Ross of Salem, 1782, Johnson Briggs of Salem. We know from an affidavit that it was the ACTIVE which was captured by the British, so these may have been commanders of an ACTIVE named for its more illustrious and unfortunate predecessor. In "Old Marblehead Sea Captains" we find accounts collated from living survivors of those perilous days. Among others Thomas Roundy related (p. 236) that he had sailed with Capt. Pattin in the ACTIVE, 14 gun brig, and that they "took 2 brigs loaded with salt, were then ourselves taken by the enemy, carried to St. Johns and imprisoned six months." No dates given. Evidently Roundy didn't get away with the Pattens when they escaped. In the same militia company at Cambridge with John Patten had been Thomas Follett (p. 240) who, after his father's death at home was discharged as of Jan. 1, 1776 to go home to aid the family. He described how he was on the SPRINGBIRD with Capt. Pattin. Joseph Savory of Marblehead (p. 233) told how he was with Captain Pattin on the BLACK SNAKE, sailing with the brig and took nothing but was taken by the enemy, carried to St. Johns and imprisoned there three months. In 1782 Richard Patten was 18 years of age and was doubtless one of the brothers who served on the various Privateers, being confined, not at Halifax, for the testimony of the seaman is clear it was St. John (not St. Johns) New Brunswick. The wanderings after the escape also make it clear that they had no such journey and risks of capture as would have been involved in going from Halifax through Nova Scotia, New Brunswick and Maine home to Marblehead, arriving "6 weeks after peace was declared."

The Rev. George W. Patten, son of the Cabin-Boy Thomas, for many years cherished the thought of writing an account of his grandfather's escape from the prison ship and the wanderings of the brothers in their attempt to get back to Marblehead. He died without completing the job, but a bundle of his smoked papers was found after a small fire in an attic. The story has been carefully studied for points for this genealogy. It has proved of little value. The text is too long for reproduction here. No doubt, following as closely as the traditional items permitted, Mr. Patten enlarged the scope, introduced more characters and finally the papers assumed the proportions and style of a J. Fenimore Cooper story though partly in the scenario stage. The names of the brothers were apparently always an insuperable obstacle. Tradition said there were seven in all on the privateers with the elder, Capt. John. Tradition also said the harbor where the Pattens were confined on the prison ship was Halifax, when there is scarcely a doubt it was St. John, New Brunswick, not far from the Maine border. Rev. Mr. Patten
always called his grandfather Samuel, though all evidence (and it is complete) points to his name being Thomas. There was doubtless a sound basis for the escape, but nothing is given as to the incidents of the capture on the high seas.

It seems that after being confined with a lot of Americans taken with Capt. Patten and in similar captures of other privateers, the Captain of the prison ship, which is not named, became friendly with Thomas, Capt. Patten's cabin boy and youngest brother. He had a young son at home in England about the same age. Thomas was allowed the use of the ship's gig around the harbor and rowed the Captain and other officers ashore. Twice the boy and his brothers made away and were brought back to ship and cat-o-nine-tailed. Despite this the boy was able the third time to get off in a fog and land with his brothers on shore. They fought their way through dense forests and wildernesses, almost starving, daring not to show themselves for a time. It was a long trip, across the whole state of Maine, where, of course, they must have encountered much friendly shelter. They reached home 4 weeks after peace was declared.

Of his physique, Rev. Mr. Patten's story has of his grandfather; "I was then as always small for my age but strong 'wirey' tireless and had never been sick a single day of my life." Tradition (son Harold's recollection of his father's stories) also had it that though short he was very strong and could jump over a man's head (probably when the man ducked) and had a fiery temper in handling his crew.

After the close of the war Capt. John Pattin followed the sea and we have a record of three of his voyages, which took him to far lands. In a Marblehead entry import book now in the Essex Institute (64, pp. 82, 86 & 89) we see:

Sept. 16, 1790. Schooner ST. PETER from Cadiz, master John Patten, 65 tons, 6 men, cargo—salt, lemons, wine, oil, olives, feathers, cocoa shells.

Oct. 22, 1791. Schooner ST. PETER from St. Petersburgh, Master, John Patten, 77 tons, 6 men, cargo—hemp, cordage, cables, bar iron, ravins duck, Russian duck.

Oct. 25, 1792. Schooner INDUSTRY from Malaga, Marston Watson, John Patten, James Scoble, Edward Lewis (the one who bought the Huling property of the Pattens in 1797) Joseph Butman, 88 tons, 6 men, cargo—wine, raisins, grapes, figs, vinegar, feathers, almonds.

Capt. John Pattin of Marblehead, shortly after his 21st birthday probably, married a Salem girl, Elizabeth Hulin, born 1754, daughter of Peter Hulen or Huling. Salem records give birth of their first child as Dec. 6, 1775, Marblehead record says 1776. Mary, Abigail and John followed before the Rev. War was over but no records show in Salem or Marblehead. After Rebecca was born in 1786, and a wait of 3 years Capt. John Pattin bought his first real estate. Privateering for him had evidently not been accompanied by rich rewards. Deeds of self and widow are;

1. Of Jos. Hinkley, 1789, recorded April 25, 1792, 154.179 "land formerly called the "old fountain garden with the land where the house stood," on Little Harbor; that is, the crowded part of the port where the fishermen and mariners congregated. Perley's SALEM shows a picture of the Fountain Inn, 2 story gambrel roofed building, erected 1721, removed previous to 1788. Now known as "Fountain Park," a small area off Orne St. at the foot of the burial hill, and some privately owned land extending to the harbor, no mention in deed of any dwelling house, makes it doubtful if Capt. Pattin resided there.

2. Sept. 22, 1790 Capt. John appears to have bought the place where he made his home. He bought, jointly with John Bailey, mariner, of an Effingham, Georgia, physician, Dr. Benj. Putman and wife, for 165 pounds
"The mansion house of Anna Malcolm" (151.256) "passages" were included from which it would appear that the property was not fronting on a street.

3. Sept. 21, 1795, John Patten bought a little "piece of land where formerly an old house stood" near the old meeting house, 22 by 28 feet, bounded N.E. by Main St. (deeds, 160.83). No significance to this.

4. In 1798, shortly before his death, John and his wife, Elizabeth, sold to Edwin Lewis for 150 pounds "the N.E. end of a certain dwelling and land our late father, Peter Huling bought of Thomas Wood." This is now known as "The Old Girdler House," original deed now owned by Marblehead Historical Society and may be seen, on application to the Secretary, Miss Hannah Tutt.

5. June 3, 1801, the widow of Capt. John, Elizabeth, bought part of the Estate of Benjamin Pritchard "the north end of his mansion house," being land back of her own house (recorded March 2, 1803, 172-88).

Capt. John Patten died July 29, 1798 at the age of 45. His life had been a strenuous one, his strength spent in one of the most arduous of callings. He had faced perils and had had experiences worthy of the pen of a

Gravestones of Capt. John Patten, wife and daughter

Conrad. He was buried on the rocky elevation overlooking the blue sea he had sailed, in a part of the old cemetery of the pioneers, in the portion nearest Salem, where the underlying ledges, gave grudgingly the soil for interments between them. Our picture shows a curious arrangement, a daughter buried between father and mother, doubtless due to her being promised the place as her husband found a watery grave in 1814 at age 33. Space was left when Elizabeth (Huling) Patten was buried in 1827 at 73. An American Revolution flag flies at his marble slab and on the latter is the verse;

"Storms and tempests now are over,  
Fogs no more disturb thy breath,  
In the realms of peace and glory,  
Anchored safe thy sails at rest,  
In the midst of life we are in death."

On Mary (Patten) Pedrick's stone is the sentiment, in the form of a verse; "Thy paths hath been through many a scene. Thy weary spirit hath needed this repose. Calm be thy rest until the eternal morning its light and glory on thy dwelling."
On the stone of Elizabeth (Huling) Patten are the words "this stone is erected with filial affection" and the inscription

"Thou to thy rest art gone
Thy work hath well been done."

Immediately alongside and somewhat back of her stone is found the horizontal tablet of Sally Quill on a brick base. She at 42, wife of David Quill, born Sally Homan, died "suddenly" (Marb. rec.) 1829. The granddaughter of Abigail (daughter Capt. John and Elizabeth) Patten, who married Richard Homan, Jr., was named "Sally Quill Allen." Close by this stone is that of the daughter of Richard Homan and Abigail, Rebecca Warner Patten and her husband, Joseph Bessom, she dying at 39, he at 80. These are all the "family" stones in the vicinity as that of "Mrs. Elizabeth Hammond," died 1813 at 82, close to and directly in front of Mary's, singularly so, is not identified, though her birth (about 1731) would admit of her having been a sister of John Patten, Fisherman, father of Capt. John.

5. Children of Richard Homan, Jr. and Abigail Patten.

1. MARY ABIGAIL, born March 22, 1805, died Oct. 19, 1846 of consumption, married Feb. 27, 1825 Crispus Graves, Jr., cordwainer, born June 14, 1804. They had 9 children:
   1. MARY ABIGAIL, born Nov. 8, 1828.
   2. HARRIET HOMAN, born June 20, 1830.
   3. A child, who died July 16, 1831 from the kick of a horse.
   4. HANNAH MARIA, born Aug. 4, 1833.
   5. RICHARD HOMAN, born March 19, 1835.
   6. HANNAH, baptised April 23, 1837.
   7. SARAH ELLEN, baptised Sept. 7, 1837.
   8. JOHN GLOVER, born Sept. 5, 1839.
   9. ELIZABETH PHILLIPS, born June 2, 1839 (sic).
  10. SUSAN DODD, born Nov. 7, 1845.

   Resided in Marblehead and had 4 children:
   2. TABITHA, married John Roundy and had 2 children who died in infancy.

iii. ELIZABETH PATTEN, born March 22, 1810, died Oct. 5, 1864, married Dec. 1831 Elias G. Smethurst. They had 3 children:
1. CAROLINE A., born Feb. 22, 1835, married Nehemiah Stone and had 4 children:
   (1) JOHN B., born Oct. 3, 1886, deceased.
   (2) ELIZABETH H., born March 16, 1870, married Horace C. Snow and had 4 children. She resides 30 Lee St., Marblehead, Mass. (a) Ethel C., born Aug. 16, 1886, married Clinton F. Adams, residing 34 Orne St., Marblehead. (b) Harry, born Sept. 5, 1897, died July 31, 1917, (c) Marion, born Sept. 7, 1891, married James M. Stone, residing 8 Lovett Place, Lynn, Mass., (d) Anna G., born March 31, 1901, married Elmer Hawkes, residing 47 Washington St., Marblehead.
   (3) HENRY, born April 11, 1872, deceased.
   (4) ANNIE B., born Oct. 13, 1877, deceased.

iv. REBECCA WARNER, born June 11, 1812, died Nov. 12, 1813.

v. REBECCA WARNER, born Sept. 22, 1814, died March 18, 1854, married Feb. 12, 1834 Joseph Bessom, 3rd, born Jan. 8, 1815, died Sept. 24, 1895 at 80. He was a shoe manufacturer. 8 children, born Marblehead;
   1. A child, born Feb. 16, 1835, lived one day.
   3. A child, born Sept. 9, 1837, died in 12 days.
   4. JOSEPH H., born Sept. 6, 1839, married Harriet L. Caswell, born Nov. 11, 1842, died April 12, 1885. He was at times a Grand Banks fisherman, a deep-water sailor to China, &c., served in the Civil War and late in life he started the first antique shop in Marblehead, a business now carried on by his daughter, Carrie Florence. 4 children; (1) Emma L., born July 27, 1863, died Feb. 1886, (2) Carrie Florence, born June 20, 1867, (3) Frank L., born March 10, 1870, married Elise Loberg, born Loiten, Norway, Feb. 21, 1873. They have 5 children; Joseph Harold, born Dec. 17, 1902, Margaret Johnson, born May 7, 1904, Florence, born Nov. 30, 1905, Helga Elise, born Jan. 12, 1907 and Martha Russell, born March 16, 1916.
   6. HARRIET ROMAN, born Jan. 18, 1845, died March 30, 1881, unmarried.
   7. CAROLINE, born Aug. 3, 1847, died May 25, 1922, unmarried.
   8. RICHARD, born 1850, died Feb. 7, 1930, unmarried, a shoemaker.

2. RICHARD, born July 25, 1762, Marblehead ("son of John and Mary"), died April 14, 1828 at 66. He married in Nova Scotia June 3, 1786, Mary Rose, born April 9, 1763, daughter of Richard Rose and Martha Corning of Salem, Mass. Martha was daughter of David Corning of Beverly. Her sister, Emma Corning was the first wife of James Mattenly or Mattingly. They were nieces of Benj. Ellenwood as was Mrs. David Harris. Jonathan and Ebenezer Corning were their brothers. Many intermarriages brought these people from Salem, Beverly and Marblehead into relationships in Yarmouth and vicinity. Mattenly arrived 1764, Rose in 1765, the latter settling where in 1876 Charles Tooker's farm house was. In the same year George Bridgeo of the British Navy, from the Channel Islands, arrived.

The gravestones of Richard and Mary Patten have been recently re-discovered in the old Hebron cemetery, probably original interments rather than having been moved from old ZION (Baptist) churchyard in the heart of Yarmouth. Near the stones is that of Deacon John Patten, their son, who died March 18, 1874 aged 86. Another stone is near-by that of another John Patten "born Sept. 5, 1797, died Oct. 30, 1866." Not being identifiable among the Yarmouth Pattens it would not be surprising if this were he of the Capt. Thomas sons, last found in East Tilton, N.H. in 1858. Only about 60 he may have gone to Yarmouth where his cousins, the children of his Uncle Richard Patten,
formed a considerable and successful colony. His wife, Lillis Fullington, may have been dead or she may have returned to New Hampshire, unless her grave, too, may be found near that of her husband, John Patten. There were no Patten grantees of Yarmouth on the 1767 list and we doubt if Richard arrived much before the close of the Revolutionary War. The first date he actually shows is when he with 64 other men agreed to build a church "on the East side of Cape Porchue harbor" (which would be where Yarmouth now stands) and he was then 22 years of age and unmarried. Halifax records should show when he bought his farm lands. The location has been clearly identified and we present a photograph showing the cellar hole, now filled with stones of the foundation and from the fields, the city of Yarmouth being visible across the water. The buildings have been gone from the slightly spot for more than two generations, probably as the result of a fire. Two apple trees still survive, the remains of an orchard planted in the time of
Richard Patten himself. The farm overlooks "first lake" of the settlers, later Doctors and now Lake Milo. Over 50 years ago when the Minneapolis Pattens used to come on for the summer it was customary for the clan to have picnics on the spot and renew family ties. Charles William Patten, born 1861 (descended from George M., Stephen, John and Richard) and Ina M., wife of Lester E. Allen, herself another descendant of Richard, are shown in the picture.

Richard Patten and Mary attended ZION church, doubtless from the beginning in 1784, though the building was not finished immediately. When he died, the high regard in which he was held is shown by this entry on the church books:

"Our aged brother Richard Patten passed over the Jordan of death and his soul we trust entered the eternal Canaan of rest above. During this revival his soul has been much engaged in the blessed work and on his dying bed he said to brother Z. Chapman, 'I die in the faith in the immutability of God's everlasting covenant that I have professed, and am going to glory. Tell the church to stand fast in the order and ordinances of the blessed gospel and the Lord will prosper them."

Children of Richard Patten and Mary Rose.

1. MARY, born March 13, 1786, died before 2nd Mary was born 1795.
2. JOHN, born Sept. 5, 1786 (sic), married Lydia Ellenwood (see Chart) and had 11 children and 60 grandchildren, few of them now located.
4. DAVID, born Sept. 19, 1790, died Feb. 23, 1843, married Dec. 8, 1814, Jerusha Cahoon of Port Medway, born 1791. They removed in 1835 to Bayham, province of Ontario. She died Le Sueur, Minn., 1875. 7 children.
5. JONATHAN, born June 15, 1793, died March 1878, married Sophia Dane. Of their 10 children only 4 had offspring and of these we trace the descendants of the eldest son, Stephen, who married Dec. 3, 1840, Chloe S. Crosby, daughter of James. 2 Stephen was born March 22, 1817. Their children:
   (2) EDWARD MERRILL, born Nov. 28, 1845, married Nov. 20, 1873 Harriet Ann Wyman, daughter of Asahel.
   (3) SARAH CROSBY, born Aug. 26, 1846, married Alex. Bain of Yarmouth.
   (4) JAMES WHITMAN, born Dec. 11, 1854, married (1) April 22, 1886 Margaret Wood, married (2) Oct. 1892, Nellie Patten, daughter of Richard 3rd.
   (5) MARY LYDIA, born June 7, 1857, married Oct. 21, 1877 Lewis Durkee, son of Jacob. She resides Liverpool, N.S.
   (6) ARTHUR WADE, born June 26, 1862, married Dec. 1, 1885 Elizabeth Morrill. They have, residing Wellington, N.S., children, Stephen and Mildred, latter the wife of Charles Lawrence, born Herefordshire, Eng. Another son, Ervin S. resides 3236 Cedar Ave., Minneapolis, Minn.
6. MARY, born June 5, 1795, died (1819) at 24, unmarried.
7. NATHAN, born Sept. 9, 1797, died about 1872. He married Lucy Bridgeo, daughter of Francis. George Bridgeo was one of the first settlers, 1765, from the British Navy. The home of Nathan was in Hartford and was directly opposite where his son, Nathaniel later lived. They are buried in the old Hebron Cemetery, near the Hebron church. A tin-type of him, now lying before us, is marked on the back "Sept. 9, 1867 aged 70." This shows that the date of his death given by Brown in his Patten genealogy as May 1849 is incorrect. Mrs. Mary (Patten) Wood says he died when she was about 6 years old (making it 1872).

Nathan Patten (1797-1872) at 70 in 1867
Lucy Bridgeo, wife of Nathan Patten

His lineaments suggest that his father, Richard, was probably very much the same type. Lucy Bridgeo, his wife, visited East Cambridge, perhaps for an operation, as she had one for cancer, and there her card photograph was taken, probably not much before her death, by 1866. She was of full habit and had dark hair parted in the middle of her forehead. It is said the Bridgeos came from the Channel Islands. Some of the name still reside in Nova Scotia. Nathan and Lucy had 13 children. Nearly all of those in this following genealogy are descended from them.

8. STEPHEN, born March 11, 1799, died unmarried.

Children of Richard Patten (son of Richard) and Elsie Saunders.


11. WILLIAM S., born June 11, 1817, married (1) Feb. 4, 1840, Mary, daughter Benj. Porter, (2) Nov. 2, 1877 Hannah Rose Eldredge, widow of Capt. Elisha. Wm. S., died March 22, 1895. 6 children;


3. SUSAN, born Dec. 31, 1845, died Sept. 7, 1861.
4. ADONIRAM JUDSON, born May 8, 1847, died Nov. 1865.
6. ELIZABETH BROWN, born May 18, 1852, married May, 1870, Capt. Nathan Eldredge.

iii. RICHARD, born July 20, 1819, married July 28, 1843 Lois Killam, daughter Abraham. 3 children.
3. WILLARD S., born Nov. 24, 1861.

1. HARRIET C., born Aug. 12, 1848, married Oct. 26, 1872, Rebecca F. Crosby, daughter Ebenezer, died April 7, 1897. He married 2nd Martha Crosby Cann, widow. 2 children; Wilford M., born Jan. 18, 1874 and Everett E., born March 20, 1877.
2. ALFRED L., born Nov. 12, 1853, died March 22, 1891, married April 13, 1878, Mary Cann, daughter of S. Nelson. They had 6 children! Res. Yarmouth, a shoemaker.
6. ALICE J., born Oct. 2, 1866, married Oct. 2, 1886 Ernest F. Crosby, son of Jos. N. of So. Ohio, where she resides. 2 children; Stanwood, a merchant of So. Ohio, who married Carrie Burrell; 3 children; Gerald, school teacher, Alan and one who died infancy. Elsie M., married (1) Durkee, killed in World War, (2) Vaughan Young of Waterville, Kings Co., N.S., who was a widower with one son.

v. ABIGAIL, born March 31, 1824, married Aug. 20, 1846 Wm. R. Doty, son of William. Children:
1. ENOS COOK, born Dec. 2, 1847, died 1888, unmarried.
3. GEORGE B., born Aug. 28, 1851, died March 16, 1868.
4. MARY C., born July 10, 1853, married Sept. 14, 1871, Thomas D. C. Parker, son of Peter H. They had 6 children.
5. WILLIAM H., born July 15, 1855, married (1) Ada Raymond, daughter Wm. H., (2) Dec. 8, 1887, Sarah Jean Saunders, daughter Capt. David A.
7. ALICE M., born Sept. 27, 1859, married Asa C. Weston.


vii. THOMAS AINSLEY, born Feb. 24, 1828, married Jan. 23, 1855 Almira Wyman, daughter Capt. Thomas. 8 children;
1. ANNIE M., born March 11, 1856, married Jos. B. Moses, son Benj. B.
2. MARY LOUISA, born Nov. 5, 1857, married John Perry, son of Stephen.
5. CHARLES W., born July 1, 1864, married Ada Clarke.
6. CLARA P., born March 8, 1867, died young.
7. SIDNEY D., born April 20, 1871, married Mabel Brooks.
8. AINSLEY H., born April 8, 1878.
viii. ELSIE ANNE, born Sept. 6, 1830, married Oct. 3, 1854, Capt. Sam'l. C. Porter, son of Capt. Joseph B. He died Jan. 8, 1883. 7 children;
1. SAMUEL K. B., born 1855, died 1879, unmarried.
2. ELIZ. A., born 1857, married Dec. 25, 1881, Egbert E. Patten, son of Jos. Watson. She died Dec. 24, 1890. See EGBERT E.
3. BRENTON F., married Anne Reinhart of La Have.
4. AUGUSTUS H., married Laliah C. Doty.
5. WILLIAM H., born 1864, died, unmarried, 1882, at sea.
6. LOIS MAY, married Norman Reinhardt of La Have.
7. THOMAS AINSLEY.


x. DAVID, born Sept. 25, 1834, married Jan. 1, 1859, Miriam Cann, daughter Capt. ~arvey.
5 children;
1. LILLIAN, born Nov. 29, 1859, married Adna Dana Garland.
2. RALPH J., born July 15, 1851, married Bertha M. Halliday.
3. DRUSILLA P., born Feb. 20, 1853.
5. ANNIE E., born Feb. 10, 1875, married Aug. 27, 1897, Winford H. Whilcomb.

Children of Alice Gertrude Crosby and Ira L. Porter.

i. IRVEN R., born July 30, 1888, married May 20, 1909, Jennie Laura Cann. Reside Yarmouth, 5 children;
1. THELMA, born Aug. 9, 1911, died infancy.
3. NINA G., born Nov. 11, 1915, married June 19, 1937; Linwood Eldredge, son of Capt. Nathan. They have one child, Laura E., born March 27, 1938. They reside Hebron, N.S.
4. FRED L., born May 11, 1917.
5. DORIS W., born April 23, 1921.

ii. MYRA A., born Aug. 27, 1890, resides Yarmouth.

iii. PERCY JOHN E., born Feb. 29, 1892, married 1938, Margaret Johnson, widow of Charles Johnson. He resides Hebron, N.S. as a summer resident.

iv. REIGH G., born June 27, 1894, married Beryl Perry, daughter of Samuel.

v. NELLIE M., born Oct. 27, 1897, married Harry Eldredge, son of Geo., they have 3 children, Phillis, Reigh and Jean. Reside, Yarmouth.

Children of Alfred L. Patten and Mary Cann.

i. HALLETT ERVIN, born March 4, 1879, married June 30, 1903, Concord, N.H., May Bachelder-e, born Nov. 8, 1875, Chichester, daughter Hiram and Susan Bachelder. 3 children;
3. LOIS, born June 5, 1918, Concord, a stenographer, State Highway Dept.


iii. GEORGE M., born May 1, 1882, married and has several children.

iv. ADELBERT, born July 30, 1884, married June 23, 1905 Ethel Cann, born Sept. 1884. He is a merchant of Yarmouth. 4 children;
1. DORIS, married June 15, 1922 William Rivinius, residing Cambridge, Mass., where they have one child, Virginia, born May 23, 1922.
2. ALFRED.
4. VERA.

v. INA M., born March 30, 1887, married Nov. 21, 1908 Lester E. Allen, born Oct. 25, 1878. They reside Salem, Yarmouth, Co. N.S., where he is an Inspector W. M. They have 3 children;
1. MAYNARD ROGER, born June 15, 1911.
2. DOROTHY MARGUERITE, born June 15, 1914, died Nov. 9, 1914.
vi. MATILDA R., born May 22, 1890, married June 30, 1913, Franklyn Cann, son of Jesse, 
born Dec. 5, 1892, died Jan. 19, 1918 of wounds in France. No children.

7. Children of Nathan Patten (son of Richard) and Lucy Bridgeo.

1. NATHANIEL, born Sept. 11, 1817, died Oct. 1, 1823.
2. ANNE S., born Nov. 7, 1818, married April 26, 1841, Isaac Killam, son of Mark, died 
   Feb. 8, 1894. They had 13 children:
   1. RICHARD PATTEN, born April 9, 1842, died July 29, 1844.
   3. RICHARD PATTEN, born Jan. 22, 1845, married Oct. 3, 1869 Maria Ann Rose, daughter 
      of James Kelly; 4 children, Bertha B., born Oct. 7, 1872, William C., born 
      March 21, 1874, married Dec. 10, 1895 Mary --------, Annie M., born Sept. 30, 
      1875 and Lovetta O., born May 16, 1879.
   5. ISAAC, born May 2, 1848, married Sept. 17, 1861, Susan B. Whitman, daughter Rev. 
      Jacob. 4 children; Georgie W. and Carrie May (twins), born April 11, 1844, 

3. RICHARD, born May 13, 1850, married Nov. 19, 1871, Julia Huntington of Cleveland, O. 
   She died June 8, 1891. 3 children; Lillian, Annie and Osborne.
4. GEORGE WILLIAM, born Feb. 22, 1852, died March 25, 1853.
5. " " " " , born Feb. 23, 1854, married Dec. 9, 1879 Hannah Jane Foote, daughter 
   Ebenezer. 7 children; Charles F., born Dec. 6, 1880, Grace M., born Sept. 
   11, 1882, Geo. Lawrence, born March 6, 1886, Vernon, born July 10, 1890, Della, 
   born Aug. 18, 1893, Ethel, born Nov. 17, 1894 and Ina Pearl, born Dec. 6, 1896.

6. NATHAN, born May 13, 1850, married Nov. 19, 1871, Julia Huntington of Cleveland, O. 
   They had 3 children; Melvin A., born March 10, 1883, Stanley 
   W., born Feb. 6, 1886 and Gladys F., born May 8, 1897.

7. MARY HARRIS, born Sept. 5, 1850, married Oct. 24, 1876 Wallace Cook Haley, son of 
   William A. 2 children; Lucy A., born Dec. 12, 1890 and Wilson J., born March 
   30, 1899.

8. AUGUSTA JANE, born Sept. 5, 1852, married Nov. 10, 1887 Geo. Adelbert Bethune, son 
   of William.

iv. SARAH, born March 30, 1822, died May 21, 1895, unmarried.

5. NATHANIEL, born Nov. 12, 1823, married Sept. 19, 1852, Phebe Ann Roach, daughter 
   Patrick, born Feb. 6, 1830, died Feb. 21, 1822. Buried in New Hebron cemetery. 
   He was a farmer and resided in Hartford, N.S. 11 children:
   1. LEVI W., born July 12, 1833, died Jan. 30, 1861.
   2. ARTHUR, born June 29, 1835, died July 25, 1859.
   3. RICE WHITMAN, born Jan. 21, 1837, died May 5, 1889.
   4. ELLA S., born Aug. 12, 1860, died Feb. 9, 1861.
   5. EDGAR L., born March 29, 1862, died July 18, 1886.
   6. SARAH W., born April 3, 1866, married Oct. 29, 1861, Harris H. Wood, son of James, 
      born June 2, 1855. 4 children; Arthur E., born April 28, 1894, died April 13, 
      1921; Edgar L., born Jan. 26, 1897, married Aug. 5, 1922, Sadie Winter and has 
      Clifton H., born June 27, 1899, married March 1, 1928 Alva Tedford and resides at 
      Tusket Lakes, N.S. where they have 2 children; Clifton H., born Aug. 3, 1928 and 
      James E., born June 23, 1934. Annie L., born Nov. 3, 1900, married Sept. 3, 
      1921, Eugene Saunders, residing Hebron, N.S., and has 2 children; Arthur E., born 
      March 24, 1922 and Wallace P., born Feb. 25, 1924.

7. MARY MAUD, born Oct. 2, 1871, married Feb. 6, 1892, Harry E. Hurlburt, son of Al- 
   bert T. 3 children; Ralph N., born Sept. 30, 1895, married Sept. 12, 1922, 
   Bertha Jenkins; one child, Phyllis, born Jan. 6, 1897, residing 94 Cliff St., 
   Quincy, Mass. Maud E., born July 6, 1899, married Oct. 30, 1910 Walter Macklin- 
   non and have Marjorie, born Nov. 15, 1924, and resides 101 Amesbury St., Wollas- 
   ton, Mass. Jean A., born Dec. 30, 1901, married Nov. 24, 1921, Milton Pickett, 
8. GEORGE S., born Nov. 3, 1873, married July 11, 1897, Fanny G. Patten, daughter of Capt. John David. They reside 346 No. Stone Ave., La Grange, Ills. and have 3 children; Douglas, born May 17, 1899, died April 10, 1913; Dorothy, born Oct. 2, 1900, married May 25, 1925 Ernest Henderson, and has one child, Douglas.

Evelton J., born May 11, 1902, married ————. No children.

vi. ELIZA JANE, born June 25, 1858, died at 4 years.


3. NATHAN, born Feb. 20, 1861, married July 10, 1894, Eliza C. Murphy, daughter of Melzar; married (2) Sept. 10, 1906, Annie Campbell. They reside Thatcher St., Hyde Park, Mass.


5. ALONZO R., born May 1, 1866, married Sept. 20, 1899, Jessie McMillan of Truro, N.S., who died May 28, 1908. He married (2) July 26, 1927 in New York City, Eva M. Grant, born Clarence, N.S., Jan. 25, 1876. No children. Alonzo with his brothers H. Clayton and Clarence A. Patten are Patten Brothers, Inc., dealers in mill supplies, &c., and builders of Laundry Machinery, Liberty St., Fall River, Mass.


1. ALBERT, born Aug. 13, 1896, married Ellen E. Landers, daughter of Jacob, and had one child, Minnie, who died in childhood.


3. LYMAN R., born Nov. 10, 1897, married Oct. 1, 1923, Kate Young, daughter of William and died June 18, 1927. One daughter, Blanche.

x. JOHN FREEMAN, born Jan. 15, 1899, married Nov. 12, 1897, Abigail D. Hilton, died Dec. 1909, daughter of Deacon Thomas. 9 children;

1. JULIA, born Sept. 24, 1898, died young.

2. JULIA IDA, born July 26, 1900, married Nov. 11, 1925 Osborne Churchill, son of Lewis. Resided So. Ohio, N.S.

3. FREDERICK H., born May 28, 1863, married May 28, 1888, Ida M. Boyd, daughter of William. He died 1921, she preceding him. 4 children; Katherine and Ross (both...
deceased) and Charles of 101 Quincy Ave., Quincy, Mass., and Fred, residing at 9 Lynnfield St., Lynn, Mass.


5. LUCY ETHEL, born June 10, 1867, died Sept. 14, 1896, unmarried.


7. ANNIE ROSE, born Jan. 1, 1877, married June 6, 1906 Samuel A. Cann, son of Samuel. They reside So. Ohio, N.S. and have 2 children, Marion and Evelyn.

xi. FRANCIS JAMES, born July 28, 1834, died Aug. 25, 1912, married Maria T. Cann of Hebron, born Jan. 3, 1842. They had 6 children:


3. LOIS ROGERS, born June 12, 1887, married June 7, 1899, T. Edward McCormack, farmer, residing Hebron, N.S. No children.


5. HERBERT LESLIE, born Aug. 16, 1875, married Luella Lent of Lynn. He is a plumber residing 2146 Manitou Boulevard, Spokane, Wash. 2 children; (1) Ronald L., born 1896, married Katherine of Spokane. He is a grocer in Tacoma, 3146 No. 19th St., where they have 2 children, Patsey and George. (2) Lyman, born 1898, married Amy of Spokane where he is a plumber at 2146 Manitou Boulevard, with one child, Leslie, born 1925.

xii. ZACHARIAH, born Sept. 21, 1835, married (1) July 12, 1860, Isabella Cahan, daughter of Charles, (2) Jane R. (Rogers) Treat, widow of James M. 2 children;

1. LOUISE, born Oct. 11, 1863.
2. ARTHUR, born May 3, 1865.

xiii. DAVID R., born April 3, 1835, married (1) July 12, 1860, Isabella Cahan, daughter of Charles, (2) Jane R. (Rogers) Treat, widow of James M. 2 children;

1. LOUISE, born Oct. 11, 1863.
2. ARTHUR, born May 3, 1865.

xiv. DAVID R., born April 3, 1835, married (1) July 12, 1860, Isabella Cahan, daughter of Charles, (2) Jane R. (Rogers) Treat, widow of James M. 2 children;

1. LOUISE, born Oct. 11, 1863.
2. ARTHUR, born May 3, 1865.

xv. DAVID R., born April 3, 1835, married (1) July 12, 1860, Isabella Cahan, daughter of Charles, (2) Jane R. (Rogers) Treat, widow of James M. 2 children;

1. LOUISE, born Oct. 11, 1863.
2. ARTHUR, born May 3, 1865.

3. MARY (daughter of John Pattin of Marblehead and Mary Thompson), born July 2, 1764. She married James Crosby of Yarmouth, son of Lemuel. She probably accompanied her brother, Richard, to Nova Scotia, shortly after the Revolutionary War. In a list of 1763-4 the names of Jonathan and Benjamin Crosby are found and in 1784 among the 64 men who undertook to build the meetinghouse Theophilus, James and Lemuel Crosby are found, the last named being father of James. They had 8 children. See Brown's Yarmouth Genealogies, Crosby Family.

1. MARY, born Feb. 20, 1786, died Nov. 16, 1807, married Jos. Whitehouse.
2. JAMES 3rd, born Dec. 31, 1787, married Sarah Porter and had 10 children;
   (1 & 2) MARY, who died young.
   (3) MARY, married William H. Tedford, son of Jacob.
   (4) NATHAN, married Mary Durkee, daughter of Robert 2nd.
   (5) SARAH, married Jan. 23, 1845, Benj. Ellis 2nd, son of Benjamin.
   (6) REUBEN, married April 12, 1843, Zeruiah Patten, daughter Jonathan.
   (7) LOUISA, married Jan. 8, 1853, Charles Corning, son of Jonathan 4th.
   (8) IRAD, married Martha Cann and died Sept. 11, 1895.
   (9) JOSIAH, married Martha Perry, daughter William 1st.
   (10) ABIGAIL, married Aug. 1857, James F. Raymond, son of Reuben.
3. KNOWLES, born Feb. 13, 1789, died April 11, 1876, married Matilda Crosby, daughter of Charles Huckins. 12 children;
   (1) CHARLES HUCKINS, born May 15, 1814, married Bethiah Vickery, Lydia Hilton, widow of E. Freeman McGraw.
   (2) EBENEZER, born Nov. 16, 1816, married 1841, Elizabeth J. Cann, daughter of John 3rd.
   (3) DEBORAH, born Dec. 24, 1817, married 1841, Richard Churchill, son of Zachariah.
   (4) JOSIAH, born Oct. 26, 1819, married 1850, Abigail Holmes, daughter of Nathaniel.
(5) HANNAH, born Aug. 1, 1821, married 1845, Ira Porter, son of Benj. 1st.
(6) ALMIRA, born July 6, 1823, married 1845, Jas. Watdon Patten, son of Richard.
(7) MATILDA, unmarried, born 1825.
(8) GEORGE, born July 14, 1829, married Caroline Trask, Hannah W. Porter.
(10) WM. HENRY, born June 13, 1831, married 1855, Emily J. Kelley Allen, daughter of James.
(11) MATILDA, born March 29, 1833, married Jas. Robbins, Jacob N. Durkee.

4. NATHAN, born July 12, 1793, died Aug. 21, 1842, married Mary Sullivan, daughter of Patrick. They had 10 children;
   (1) JAMES, born Nov. 3, 1816, married Mary Corning, daughter of Joseph.
   (2) ELIZA, born June 16, 1819, died 1887, married Jos. Saunders, son of Wm.
   (3) NATHAN, born Aug. 23, 1820, married Judith Crosby, Hannah P. Raymond.
   (4) MARY, born Jan. 8, 1823, married 1844, Jacob N. Durkee, son of John.
   (5) JOSEPH, born March 1, 1825, married Eunice Saunders, Margaret Saulnier.
   (6) RICHARD, born Oct. 6, 1827, married 1849, Priscilla Porter, daughter of Hezekiah.
   (7) SARAH, born April 29, 1829, married John Cann.
   (8) MARTHA, born May 21, 1831, married 1854, Zachariah Vickery, son of Jacob.
   (9) NORMAN, born Nov. 23, 1833, married Eunice Allen, Matilda Crosby.
   (10) EDWIN, born Aug. 19, 1836, married 1859, Matilda J. Stubbert, daughter of Rev. Jas. A.

5. ABIGAIL, born June 3, 1794, married Jesse Cann, son of Hugh Cann, 1st.
6. JOSEPH, born Sept. 22, 1797, died Oct. 17, 1847, married Sarah Corning, daughter of Samuel, 1st. They had 3 children;
   (1) JESSE, born May 10, 1827.
   (2) MARY, born June 23, 1829.
   (3) ELIZA JANE, born May 9, 1833, died June 8, 1851, married John W. Waite of Danvers, Mass.

7. RICHARD PATTEN, born Oct. 31, 1800, died Aug. 28, 1862, married Nov. 15, 1823, Hannah L. Durkee, daughter of Stephen. They had 9 children;
   (1) KNOWLES S., born July 7, 1827, married 1855, Ruth H. Ellis, daughter Jos. Alden.
   (2) RICHARD P., born March 25, 1828, married 1866, Martha J. Davenport.
   (3) SAMUEL N., born Jan. 26, 1832, married 1858, Abigail Allen, daughter Joel of Lake George.
   (4) HIRAM, born Dec. 7, 1833, married 1856, Cath. Porter, daughter of Samuel.
   (5) HARRIS HARDING, born Dec. 25, 1835, married 1862, Mary Alice Patten, daughter of William S.
   (6) JONES HORTON, born Dec. 9, 1837, married Davenport, Woodstock, N.B.
   (7) LYDIA ELLEN, born Oct. 8, 1839, unmarried.
   (8) NATHAN IRA, Dec. 25, 1841, married 1888, Fannie W. Tinkham, daughter of Jacob Norton.
8. MARTHA, born June 6, 1803, married Benajah Tedford, son of Jacob.

10. THOMAS, born in the Autumn of 1767 if tradition is reliable that it was "seven and a half years before the Battle of Lexington" in Marblehead, died Canaan, N.H. 1818 (will June 15, 1818). If his mother "Mrs. Mary Pattin" married, 1776, Alexander Nichols of Londonderry, was living in that town it was natural for him to go there to see her at intervals and finally to buy a farm there and settle down and raise his family. But tradition is clear that throughout the Revolutionary War he was a member of the crew, starting in at about 10 years of age as cabin boy and "powder monkey" on his elder brother's Privateers. After the escape from the British prison ship and the Peace which immediately followed he probably continued to follow the sea, perhaps making voyages with his brother, Capt. John, in 1790, 1791 and 1792 to Cadiz, St. Petersburgh and Malaga. Further tradition says that he was shipwrecked on an island in the Pacific and lived there for three years, part of
the time subsisting on the flesh of wild horses. He became a Captain before giving up the sea and is so described in the town books of Londonderry and of Canaan. One of his brothers, probably Samuel by name, as late as 1821 was a sea Captain and brought two plates to the wedding of Mary, Capt. Thomas' daughter, to John Paine in Newburyport. Another interesting tradition is that as Capt. Thomas was returning from a voyage and had left his employers' office in Boston, getting as far as Lynn he suddenly missed his pocketbook which contained his money and the ship's papers. He returned, consulted the celebrated clairvoyant "Moll Pitcher" who told him he would find his property at the Inn where he had lodged, under his pillow. It was found as she told him, intact.

In Londonderry about 1792 (not of record) Thomas Patten married Sally Dodge. That was the end of his seafaring career, the same year that his brother, Capt. John made his last recorded voyage to Cadiz. Into his 25 years Thomas had crowded many thrilling experiences and had probably decided he had had enough of a sailor's life, perhaps having impaired health and strength. He settled down as a farmer in Londonderry. Sally Dodge was the daughter of Samuel Dodge (see Dodge Genealogy) who lived in the Easterly part of Londonderry, on a side road running North, now closed, off the main road from East Derry to Sandown. In fact his family attended church in the latter village, in that wonderful old structure, one of the finest of its kind, shown to thousands of visitors each year. Some time after 1770 Agnes Kelsey (or Kelso, as then often spelled) married Samuel Dodge (1767-1804) as his second wife. He had by a first, Anna Copp whom he married in Haverhill, Sept. 13, 1743, Susanna, 1762, David, 1765 and Joshua, 1767 (Lon. Rec.) and by Agnes Sarah (Sally) Feb. 1, 1772, John, 1774 and Samuel, 1777. For some reason Samuel and Agnes separated and had homes apart, she in 1790 census showing as the head of a family. He married again, for his widow was Margaret. Agnes did not marry again, though still a young woman. She kept her own house, in the same easterly portion of what is now Derry, not far from "the Peak." She was generous to her children, who lived with her and her son-in-law, Capt. Thomas Patten. She deeded, subject to her life interest, her three pieces of property, to daughter Sally and her husband and to her son John. Later Thomas acquired John's half.

The site of the Thomas Patten house in Londonderry is a cellar hole to be seen on a road running northerly off the main road from East Derry to Sandown. It is at a bend or angle in the road some rods North of Father Glynn's summer home, which was formerly the Parker Dodge homestead and later the property of his grand niece, Mrs. Lucy Morse Stevens, whose daughter Mrs. Marion A. Holton of Providence, a keen student of the locality, was able to locate "Pine Hill Brook" mentioned in Patten-Dodge-Kelsey deeds, as being the little stream, often in present Summers almost dried up, that flows south from a spring at the foot of a hill, through meadows, now grown up to birch Easterly of the cellar hole and Parker Dodge house, crossing the road from East Derry to Sandown through a culvert. Mrs. Stevens can recall the Capt. Thomas Patten house as facing the road, looking West, a house of medium size, quite old-fashioned, large chimney, sitting room at right occupying the whole south end, with communication with the ell which consisted entirely of a large kitchen, there being a side door and entry in one corner of it where the ell joined the house.

All the children were born and raised in the Agnes-Kelsey-Dodge home during the 20-year period ending Feb. 18, 1817. On that day a momentous decision
culminated when Capt. Thomas Patten sold his Londonderry properties (deeds 213.45) for $2500 to Leonard Chase of Haverhill and took title to a 140-acre farm, with buildings, in the far-off forest town of Canaan, Grafton County. The hazard of new fortunes was not a happy one for the 50-year old ex-mariner. He was probably far from well for in a little over a year he was dead, mentally not quite up to the mark, his strenuous early life and deprivations having taken their toll. All parties were present including Moses Chase and wife, Mary, of Canaan (relationship probable between the buyer of one and the seller of the other, but not ascertained) when deeds were signed (7.318 Grafton Co.) and Capt. Thomas paid $1800 for his new title. The migration was probably completed during the spring of 1817 and the young family occupied their small house in Canaan. Much searching and measuring (which it would be profitless to recount at length) has resulted in determining the site of the Canaan farm. It was land on the East side of the road surveyed 1793 and 1240 rods long "from Capt. Joshua Wells to Dames' Gore" (U.S. map, elevation 1147 to elevation 1199) being a N. & S. road easterly of Hart's Pond, (or Crystal Lake to us). The house is occupied by Neil Hines, an employee of F. B. Pike, who lives in a larger house on the place next North. The house has been much modernized by additions. The barn is to the East, in the rear. The length of the farm approximated over a half mile (3300 feet) with breadth on the road of 1848 feet. Only occupied a few years by them, it was never long a Patten homestead.

June 15, 1818 Capt. Thomas Patten felt himself facing death and made his will, averring that he was of "sound and perfect mind and memory" but "weak in body." The young new lawyer, Thomas H. Pettingill, drew the paper but in court did not defend it when Daniel Whittier, a prominent Canaanite (whose daughter, Ruth, Capt. Thomas' youngest son, Daniel, married) testified before the Judge of Probate;

"It appearing that only one of said witness, viz., Daniel B. Whittier were in circumstances of judging the soundness of mind and memory of the said Thomas Patten at and about the time of the execution of said instrument, said witness testifying that in his judgment the said Thomas' mind was much impaired from its usual strength."

The judge thereupon promptly declared the will null and void and appointed the widow, Sally, Administratrix. Capt. Thomas had attempted to give $100 to children, Sarah Heath, Mary Patten and John Patten and left his farm to sons Samuel and Daniel, though his widow was to have everything during her life unless she married again, which she promptly did for on April 12, 1820 she appeared, and relinquished her administration. She told the Judge she had married Nathaniel Barber "whereby her power as Administratrix has been extinguished." The inventory of the estate, Jan. 23, 1819, showed; real estate--140 acres of land and building--$1033, stock, 162, hay and flax, 32.50, farming tools, 76.08, wearing apparel, 17, beds, bedding, linen, crockery, glassware, &c., 60, "woman sadle" 4.50 and 1 note of hand signed by Richard Whittier, dated Nov. 10, 1817 on interest, 31.75. The estate was "insufficient to pay debts and demands." Daniel B. Whittier was appointed Administrator, real estate was consented to be sold, all the heirs signing; "Nathaniel Heath, Sally Heath, John Patten, Mary Patten, John H. Harris guardian for Samuel and Daniel Patten."

The Estate of Capt. Thomas Patten in Grafton County Probate office, Woodsville, N.H. Some 20 papers of all shapes and sizes were found folded and
tied with faded red tape, probably not undone in 100 years, perhaps never to be again examined. A photographic copy of the rejected will, having the signature of Thomas Pattin, was not feasible.

In 1869 the father of Mr. A. W. Hutchinson bought the old "Arvin Tavern." Mr. Hutchinson has kindly given us a copy of a photograph taken in that year from the top of the "Pinnacle" hill, showing the little village of "Canaan Street" with the Tavern in the foreground, though somewhat distant. Taken in late Winter the rutted road shows plainly, the position of Hart's Pond (it was not yet "Crystal Lake"), some of the buildings along the "Street." Best of all the large Inn is seen as it was when Sally Dodge-Patten-Barber presided over its destinies, hostess to countless travelers from about 1820 for many years. Here her children came to visit her. The story is

1869 view of "Canaan Street," Arvin Tavern—home of Sally Patten Barber shown at extreme left at turn of road with barn opposite. 1939—tenney vacation home

missed entirely by Wallace, the historian, he giving ownerships before and after but not that of Nathaniel Barber as an Inn-keeper. 30 feet of the West end of the Inn was removed in 1870 when the keeping of travelers ceased. Two years later the barn on the opposite side of the road was removed to the rear of the house and was, in Mr. Tenney's time, removed altogether. In the demolished part of the house had been, on the ground floor, the bar room, inn room and ticket office, above being a hall. A large chimney with a big fireplace on each floor served this end of the building which had evidently been erected for Inn purposes, though uniform in size and height with the older dwelling portion. The "Arvin Tavern" it is now called and is the main building of the group maintained by the Tenney Service Vacation Home. It has a long history, known today to hardly any one, but, barring the accident of fire, it will serve thousands for many years to come.
The date of death of Sally Barber is not known. Her gravestone has not been found. It is probable, whether she died before or after Nathaniel Barber, that her body was laid beside that of her first husband, Capt. Thomas Patten. Deacon Barber's body rests beside that of his first wife with no room thereabouts for his second spouse who was united with him many years longer than his first but who bore him no children. Dilligent search for the Patten graves has been futile and it is fairly certain no gravestones were erected for these two pioneers. Their children were scattered and, as often was the case, the matter was neglected.

While living with Deacon Barber the mother, Sally Dodge-Patten-Barbour, wrote a letter to her son Samuel which has, Providentially, been saved. It was folded, had been sealed with red wax and was addressed "Canaan to Vt. Oct. 23, 1822 Samuel Pattin, Casselton, Vermont."

"Canaan October 19th 1822 Dear son I received your letter of the 5 of this Month where you informed me of your good health at that time which was a great satisfaction to me to have a line from you my son and your wish not to be ungrateful to the great giver of every good and every perfect gift gave me some reason to hope that you were no more unmindful of his Mercies towards you when you were a stranger But has raised you up friends and prospered you in your undertakings. But above all strive to live to the glory of God let it be your most earnest request at the throne of grace that you may grow in grace and in the knowledge of Christ your Saviour.

I hope you have not forgot the happy seasons you have injied but may God of his ininfinite Mercy grant that we may enjoy the love his love in our hearts and may bring forth good fruit therefrom Your Brother John has been here and speers to injjoy religans which was a great Comfort to me Your brothers and sisters were well and wants to see you very much indeed you wished me to inform you concerning your new trade Mr. Pushee and a number of others have learnt to Cut by the Square Rule But I hope that wont hinder you from Coming to See me we are all enjoying good health at present from your loving Mother Sarah Barber

Sally send her love to and says if you Dont Come Soon you wont have any Chines fat or lean Sally Barber."

A facsimile of the second page of the letter, showing the signature of Sarah ("Sally") Dodge-Patten-Barber, loving mother to absent son, is reproduced here. The original was possessed by the late Harold Patten.

The story of the Dodges and Capt. Thomas Patten in Londonderry and in Canaan has been much condensed for this genealogy. The accounts of the children will have to be similarly shortened.

Children of Capt. Thomas Patten and Sally Dodge.

11. SALLY. Her death at 47 on Dec. 24, 1840 according to her single gravestone in the "street" cemetery, Canaan, indicates her birth in 1793; "to die is to go home." While still in the Londonderry home she married, March 13, 1815, Nathaniel Heath of Sandown, at age 18. Not much is known of him, neither birth nor death, but at various times he appears as owner of land in Boscawen and Orange, the latter in 1845, showing he outlived his wife by, at least, 5 years. Only one suggestion of a child; Mrs. Howard P. Moore recalls hearing of a "Lizzie Heath," between 1875 and 1885 when she would have been an elderly spinster.
12. JOHN. He became a wheelright. He left home early and in 1822 was home on a visit, as appears by his mother's letter to son Samuel. 10 years later he appeared to witness his mother's signature to her release of right of dower, June 21, 1822. In 1838 he bought land in adjoining town of Orange. Rather later in life than was usual he married (Northfield records) Lillis S. Fullington on Oct. 1, 1840, being then of Sanbornton, across the Winnepesaukee river from Northfield. Belknap County deeds show they lived at East Tilton, now on main Daniel Webster highway, probably on West side of road in one of the 2 houses nearly opposite "Cozy Corner." Then called "Union Bridge" he was appointed Postmaster there May 28, 1850 by Pres. Zachary Taylor. No record of any children or of deaths of either John Patten or Lillis. The last item being in 1858, when they were still around 60, in the absence of the usual vital statistics, probate records
and the like, suggests that perhaps they removed from the state. A grave-
stone recently noted in the "old" Hebron cemetery, Nova Scotia, near the
graves of Richard Patten and his son John, is of a John Patten, born 1797,
died 1866. Possibly this is John of East Tilton who, about 60, removed to
or was visiting his cousins in that prosperous Patten community.

13. SAMUEL, born March 3, 1803 in Londonderry (Bible record) probably named for a
brother of his father he became known as Warren Samuel Patten. At about
17 in 1820 he left home for Caselton, Vt. where he found work and friends.
In about 3 years he was able to marry a young girl there, Louisa Maria Swain,
born April 30, 1808, died Oct. 8, 1888, Potsdam, N.Y. Their first child,
born, Caselton, was for some reason named "Don Carlos." He died in infant-
cy, John F. the next child being born in 1828. About this time the family

Warren Samuel Patten (1803-1882)    Louisa Maria Swain Patten (1808-1888)

removed to the Adirondack town of Stockholm, Franklin Co., N.Y. The re-
maining children were born in the log house that Warren Samuel built there.
He was in Castleton in woodworking of some kind and that was his probable
occupation in Stockholm but the rest of his life he was profitably engaged
as a master painter after removing to Potsdam, St. Lawrence Co. not far
away. Three of his sons enlisted in the Union Army when war was declared,
the eldest from Flint, Mich. where he had gone to live. Son Rollin's let-
ter to his mother from the front in 1863-4 indicated that the parents had
been having hard times and trouble, he promising to send them some of his
Government pay. After a married life of 55 years Samuel Warren Patten
died of "cholera morbus" (but very likely appendicitis) his widow continuing
to reside in Potsdam for 8 years longer when she died and was buried beside
her husband in that village. The picture of Warren Samuel Patten is from
a crayon enlargement of a photograph. That of his wife, Louisa Maria
Swain is an excellent studio likeness of the eighties.
MARY, born March 2, 1804, Londonderry (Bible record) spent the first 14 years of her life in the house that her grandmother, Agnes, had provided for the family there before moving to Canaan where Mary could have been but little for at age 17 we find her married in Newburyport, Mass. to John Paine in November 1821. It was then and there that her uncle, the sea captain, brought the "two plates to her wedding," probably from China. These plates are now lost sight of, probably gone the way of all china.

THE PAINE FAMILY

John Paine was born in 1801 in Newburyport and died in 1850 in Boston. He was son of Nathaniel Paine, born 1769, Eastham, Mass. on Cape Cod, of the 6th generation from Thomas Paine of the Plymouth Colony of 1620. He was a descendant of Elder William Brewster ("the soul of the Pilgrim Colony") through his daughter, Patience, who married Governor Thomas Prout. Nathaniel was second cousin of John Howard Paine who wrote "Home Sweet Home," they having had the same great-grandfather. Nathaniel was only 20 years old when his father, also named Nathaniel, died in the Revolutionary Army near Ticonderoga in 1778. Thomas Paine, son of the first Thomas, married Mary Snow, daughter of Nicholas Snow and Constance Hopkins, daughter of Stephen Hopkins of the Mayflower.

Nathaniel Paine brought his wife, Azuba Higgins, to Newburyport where all their children were born, John learning the trade of cooper. After his marriage to Mary Patten their first child, Maria Ann Robinson Paine, was born in Newburyport, July 9, 1823 but soon after the family removed to Boston where John Paine made his home in the "North End" near Copp's Hill burying ground, at No. 11 Unity St. The old 2-story brick dwelling is still standing, just back of the "old North Church" of Paul Revere memory, the neighborhood being now given over to a miscellaneous foreign population though once one of the soundest and most conservative in Boston.

Mary Patten must have found her married life something of a trial for it is related that her husband, John Paine, was addicted to drink. Maria, the oldest girl, one day emptied his keg of rum and succeeded in converting her father who became again a sober man and a church member. But he did not live long, dying at 49. Maria's oldest daughter, Sarah (mother of Mrs. Howard P. Moore) born on Court Sq. in 1842 remembers being lifted up to see him (she was nearly 8 years of age) as he lay in his bed, "a very pleasant man." Close by the graves "in their night encampment on the hill" (that very hill) they buried John Paine in tomb No. 1, which is in the West wall nearly opposite No. 28 Hull St., the iron door being marked "Benjamin Sweetser-Enoch N. Snelling." Mr. Paine may have been a friend though it was then customary to sell space in tombs. Maria used to tell how her father, John, used to bring her pecan nuts, doubtless obtained from the ships hard by, where he worked. The wage-earner gone the young widow, Mary, found her problems solved by moving to Manchester, N.H., then a fast growing city, owing to the great cotton mills. The 1852 directory shows that she had a house on Manchester St. near Pine. In 1856 son George was a carpenter living with his mother at 244 Chestnut St., corner of Orange, in 1869 living on Blodgett St. Son, Edward H. was in the Manchester National Bank, house at 3 Brook St. and was "Treasurer's Clerk of the Concord railroad." For many years Mary Patten-Paine, who never remarried, was afflicted with "old-fashioned consumption" which finally caused a lesion and her death. She is remembered as having had light brown hair, blue eyes and a light complexion. She is also said to have had a very sharp tongue and that she
expressed her mind freely. A daguerreotype of her in a bonnet with long ribbons, taken at age 50 to 60 is preserved by her granddaughter, Mrs. Moore. A comparison with the picture of her brother, Warren Samuel Patten of Potsdam, N.Y. indicate a self-respecting dignity coupled with an appearance of sound sense. Buried Pine Grove Cemetery, Manchester (No. 948) her son, John P., who died Nov. 8, 1875 at 41, beside her.

Children of Mary Patten and John Paine.

15. i. MARIA ANN ROBINSON, born Newburyport, July 9, 1823, died Easter Sunday, 1897, Manchester, married 1841, Rev. Hartley Wood Day. 6 children.

11. SARAH, born March 20, 1832, died Young.


v. MARY JANE, born Aug. 18, 1840, died July 4, 1841.

17. vi. EDWARD HARTLEY, born Aug. 15, 1842, Boston, died 1896, Minneapolis, married July 20, 1862, Manchester, Adeline Hancock. 4 children.

18. DANIEL G., born, Londonderry, probably about 1807, "under 14, in 1819 when Guardian appointed for him. As of Boscawen he was married (Canaan record) Nov. 22, 1831, by Justice of the Peace, Timothy Tilton to Ruth C. Whittier,
daughter of Daniel B. Whittier of Canaan (1778-1834) and Lucy Flint (1780-1865). In 1830 he sold shop and land in Boscawen and in 1833 he mortgaged his home there. In 1834 he bought of his brother-in-law Nathaniel Heath the latter's home in Boscawen, 70 acres. Being about 27 he bought at this period his father's old place of 140 acres in Canaan of his father-in-law, who had acquired it. In 1840 he was still described as of Boscawen in selling the Patten farm. He bought and sold other Canaan property and in 1841 sold the last of his Boscawen property. In 1839 he gave $20 toward the rebuilding of Noyes Academy, Canaan, which had burned down. Still young we have no further trace of either Daniel or his wife, Ruth. They probably left the state. No record of any children.


1. DON CARLOS, born 1728-9, "15 months after marriage" of parents; died young.

2. JOHN F., born Aug. 8, 1828, Castleton, died Nov. 8, 1834 8 days after returning from the front. Was a member of Co. K, 5th Mich. Reg. Died at his home in Flint. Married Sept. 20, 1857 Mary J. Boucher. 3 children:
   1. STELLA, died at 5 years of age.
   2. ROLLIN, born Nov. 26, 1860, mentioned 1882 in grandmother's letter, died March 8, 1892.


   Mr. Stegall served in the Navy in the World War, volunteer, as an emergency officer. He received the French War cross for jumping into the Seine one winter day and preventing a depth bomb from floating down and striking against a French naval vessel. He was an officer in the merchant marine and accepted a supervisory position in the Food and Drugs division, Agricultural Department, Washington. Mrs. Stegall after a term as "war worker" in War Industries Board remained in service as Principal Clerk, Planning Branch, Procurement Div., War Department.

4. EUGENE S., born Dec. 18, 1857, married about 1887 Lillian Tyler; resides Au Sable Forks, N.Y. No children.


6. LOUISA MARIA, born 1832, died 1854 at 23, a school teacher in Potsdam, N.Y.

v. CARRIE ADELA, born 1834. For over 30 years she was a Boston business woman, associated with Robert Treat Paine in charitable work, a matron. She died March 14, 1931, Laurette Lacy. He was a musician.
Late in life, Carrie Adelia married Frank Raymond of Athol and died in their home in South Boston. No children.

vi. JANE. She wandered from home in Potsdam and was never found.

vii. EMELINE, died 1865, unmarried.

viii. ADELAIDE LUCILIA, born 1840, died 1915 in California, married 1885 Dr. Henry Surles.

About 1880 he lived Southville, Mass., a specialist in diseases of women. 3 children. He married (2) ________

1. GEORGE.
2. A daughter, born young.
3. ADDIE, died at 14.

ix. ROLLIN CARLOS, born 1844, died 1864. He served in Co. C of the 11th N.Y. Vols. and died in Louisiana of wounds, being left at a farm house by Confederate soldiers who had captured him. Unmarried.

x. REV. GEORGE WILBUR, born July 6, 1843 in the log cabin, Stockholm, died 1910, Cambridge, retired Unitarian clergyman. Early in 1862 he enlisted in the 11th N.Y. Cavalry and served through the Civil War. He was graduated from Harvard, 1870. He had enlisted under 18 and was not allowed to serve until 18. He was in the battle of Gettysburg, reserve corps. He was once wounded in the scalp by a sabre. He was once captured, put in a tent overnight, crawled out and rejoined the Union forces. 1871 he was graduated from Harvard Divinity School and was ordained in Topeka, Kans. July 15, 1871. In 1874 he was minister of the First Parish, Haverhill, Mass. Other parishes were Newport, N.H., Cooperstown, N.Y., Walpole and Dublin, N.H. and Bernardston, Mass. In the narrative portion reference is made to Mr. Patten's work in writing a "true story" for his children and grandchildren. In 1864 and 1865 the compiler conducted a correspondence, enthusiastic on both sides, with his son, Harold T. with reference to the whole subject. He married in Topeka, Elizabeth Fairman, who died about 1872. He married (2) Dec. 28, 1875 at Sanbornotn, N.H., Sarah Taylor, born Jan. 5, 1849, died 1934. Both are buried Sanbornotn.

1. HAROLD TAYLOR, born March 24, 1884, married Margaret Seccombe, born 1883, Walton, Lancashire, Eng. He was graduated from Dartmouth 1906 and from Harvard Law school 4 years later. He resided Quincy, Mass. where he practiced law with Jeremiah J. McNarney, former city solicitor and because of his profound knowledge of civil, criminal and probate law was frequently called into consultation by the bench as well as bar. During the World War he served as an officer at the officers' training Camp at Plattsburgh. He died July 7, 1937 at 42, buried Peterboro, N.H. where his widow now resides. Two children; (1) William Seccombe, born Oct. 14, 1915, died a senior at Dartmouth, of pneumonia, at Peterboro, March 1938, graduate Quincy High School, 1934, buried Seccombe lot, Peterboro. (2) Margaret Elizabeth, born March 1917, a student University of New Hampshire, Durham.


3. WARREN STANLEY, born May 7, 1889, graduate Dartmouth and Georgetown, married ________ Betty Larramore, born 1902, Nome, Alaska. He is a member of the prominent law firm Richardson, Wolcott, Patten & Bennett of 80 State St., Boston. They have 3 children; John, born May 15, 1930, William, born May 16, 1932 and Mary, born Aug. 1, 1933.

4. MARY CARITA, born Feb. 2, 1892, married 1915, Edgar Avery Marden, born 1884, died 1924, an attorney at law. She resides Stoughton, Mass. with their only child, Barbara, born Aug. 7, 1921, Stoughton.

xi. SARAH LOUISE, died infancy.

xii. EDWARD, died infancy.

xiii. ALICE EMOGENE, born Jan. 11, 1848, died Nov. 1923, married (1) Angus Arkins, a Scotchman and had one child, Essie. Married (2) Lawrence Watson, born Ireland, died 1908, Plainfield, N.J., a tanner by occupation. 5 children, born Gloversville, N.Y.

1. ESTELLA CAROLYN ("Essie"), born Potsdam, Oct. 4, 1869, died Hollywood, Calif., Nov. 29, 1934, married William Sawyer, born June 24, 1865, Maine, living 1937. One child, Florence, born Sept. 2, 1897, Boston, married June 29, 1926, Santa Ana, Calif., Sam Kaylin, born Jan. 18, 1891, Kiev, Russia. He is a musician, musical director "Fox 20th Century" films. They have 3 children, (1) Joyce

2. JOHN, born Jan. 1889, died 1926, auto salesman, Plainfield, N.J., wife Margaret. 3 children, Rita, Gerald and John.

3. LAWRENCE PATTEN, born 1891, married 1910, Santa Ana, Calif., Bertha Semerol. He is a foreman lithographer residing 2714 Randolph St., Huntington Park, Calif. 2 children, born Pasadena, Reginald, April 1911 and Lawrence, Feb. 1913.


5. ALICE, born July 26, 1893, died Aug. 26, 1905, Pasadena.

6. MARGERY or MARGARET, married Frank Bradt and resided, Westfield, Mass.

xiv. STELLA MAY, born March 30, 1850, died March 28, 1923, married Nov. 30, 1870 (as his second wife) Diodorus Siculous Wright, born Nov. 11, 1843, died Jan. 8, 1919. They had 4 children;

1. GRACE MARY, born Sept. 18, 1874, married Feb. 18, 1892, Charles A. Dunning, born Feb. 7, 1874. They reside Jamaica Plain, Mass. at 60 Perkins St. and have 4 children;
   (1) GLEN W., born Aug. 10, 1892, married 1908 Anna Beers Whitney. They reside West Boylston, Mass. and have 3 children; Elinore, born Dec. 16, 1908, Mildred, born ———— and Bernad, born Aug. 1, 1919.


3. WARREN, born 1887, died June 27, 1887.


15. MARIA ANN ROBINSON, born July 19, 1823, Newburyport, died April 18, 1897, Easter Sunday, Manchester, N.H. at the home of her daughter, Mrs. Brookhouse. Married Nov. 19, 1841, Rev. Hartley Wood Day, son of Nathaniel, born Oct. 14, 1810, Belgrade, Me., died Oct. 1, 1877, Sanborntont, N.H. on Lake Winnipesaukee. Before their marriage while she attended a select school in Charlestown, Mr. Day presented her with a beautiful rosewood writing desk, now preserved by her great granddaughter, Mrs. Dorothy Moore Lewis. He was early a singing teacher, with a fine tenor voice, leading huge classes in Tremont Temple, Boston. In the presence of President Van Buren he was graduated from Georgetown, Washington, returning to Colby at Waterville, Me., where he was given a Master of Arts degree after he was ordained into the Baptist ministry. He filled pastorates at East Weare, Chester, Campton, and Fitzwilliam, N.H., and conducted services on his summer place by the lake in Sanbornton. He was a man of marked ability who transmitted his characteristics, especially musical talent. He invented and taught a
system of sight reading by numbers instead of notes. He was a Hebrew and Greek scholar. He invented and used a system of shorthand for his own use. Mr. and Mrs. Day are buried in the Woodman Cemetery north of the Bay Meeting house section, Sanbornton. Her picture bespeaks her beautiful character. They had 4 children and adopted two.

1. SARAH M., born Nov. 9, 1842 at 8 Court Sq., Boston, over a store, died July 13, 1914, Gloucester, at her daughter's. Married (1) Samuel Baker Hoyt (8th from John Hoyt, 1640, Salisbury, Mass.), born Weare Aug. 20, 1835, died E. Weare, a carpenter of Weare and Manchester, Oct. 12, 1879, leaving 4 small children whom the widow educated with meager resources, despite her pension. He enlisted, with his brother, Henry, on the call of President Lincoln for Volunteers to fight for the Union, serving in many engagements; including Antietam, Fredericksburg and Spottsylvania. He awoke one morning to find his brother dead by his side on the cold ground. The seeds of his own disease, tuberculosis, were there sown, he being invalidated home; sergeant. She married (2) 1866, a distant cousin, on her father's side, Zebulon Erastus Coffin, born Oct. 27, 1807, died June 11, 1896, machinist and valve manufacturer of Pope's Hill, Neponset, Mass., as his second wife. She resided the last 15 years of her life with her daughter, Annie, in Albany, N.Y. Buried, East Weare, her epitaph, "Perfected." 4 children;

2. MARTHA JOSPHINE ("Mattie"), born June 11, 1866, Barnard Hill, Weare, on the old John Hoyt farm, now abandoned, married Feb. 21, 1889 at Pope's Hill, Howard Parker Moore, compiler of these Patten genealogies, born April 21, 1866, Lovell, Mass. 7th from Samuel Moore, Portsmouth, mariner; 6th from Deacon Thomas Parker of Reading (see Moore genealogy, 1912, Lang genealogy, 1935). Beginning in 1894 they resided Albany, N.Y., moving in 1913 to Nutgrove St., White Plains, his service with Home Ins. Co. of New York ending with his selection in 1920 as General Manager of a group of American Fire insurance companies. After a trip of over a year around the world, numerous trips to Europe and one to South America and a service of seven years planting the companies in the world field, he entered the business of international re-insurance in 1926 at 80 Maiden Lane, N.Y. They have one child, Dorothy, born 302 Washington Ave., Albany, Dec. 22, 1906, married June 24, 1920, White Plains, Edwin Constant Lewis (son of Edwin Caulkins Lewis, 8th from John Lewis of Charlestown, 1634, and his son Joseph of Windsor and Simsbury), born Feb. 24, 1897, Boulder, Colo. On the day war was declared he left his classes in Boulder University and enlisted in the Navy, learning, on the Pacific, all the operations of submarines, the fruition of his electrical engineering course in college. He entered the foreign insurance field with his father-in-law, serving in South America, until the acceptance of the post of fire underwriter for the Atlantic Mutual Ins. Co. at 45 Wall St., N.Y. Mrs. Lewis has been a radio broadcaster, specializing in children's programmes, is an accomplished musician, is on national committees overseeing radio activities and is President of the White Plains Colony of New England Women and is Director-General of the Sons and Daughters of the National Society of New England Women. They have 2 children; (1) Charlotte Moore, born N.Y. City, April 8, 1921, sophomore, Vassar College, (2) Barbara, born N.Y. City, April 17, 1922, graduating class, White Plains High School, 1939.

3. MARY LYDIA ("Mae"), born Oct. 31, 1873, died July 10, 1926, Gloucester. Married March 28, 1893 at Pope's Hill, Ralph F. Ireland, born Dunbarton, N.H., Dec. 9, 1869, died Dec. 9, 1935 at Gloucester where for 42 years he had been principal of the Collins and other schools, public library trustee, editor emeritus of "Common Ground," one of the best known and beloved residents of Cape Ann. Both buried Dunbarton, N.H. 2 children; (1) Theodore Spencer, born May 19, 1900, Gloucester, married April 16, 1924, Conneaut, Ohio, Almeda Esther Davis, born...
SIX GENERATIONS OF PATTENS

Sarah M. Day
(1842-1914)

Charlotte Lewis

Maria Ann Robinson Paine
(1823-1897)

Barbara Lewis

Mary Patten
(1804-1874)

Annie M. Hoyt

Dorothy Moore

Mary Patten
(1804-1874)
Dec. 10, 1900, Erie, Pa. He was graduated from Northeastern University and has specialized in pump machinery, feedwater heaters on locomotives and Diesel Engines, being (1939) Ass't. Manager Detroit Office, Worthington Pump Co. They have 2 children, Ann Louise, born April 7, 1826, Conneaut; Robert Davis, born Dec. 21, 1827, Conneaut, O. (2) Constance, born July 2, 1809, Gloucester, married Nov. 9, 1930, Gloucester, Victor Publicover, born Dec. 19, 1902, Liverpool, Nova Scotia. He is maitre d'hôtel, the "Rockaway," E. Gloucester and they reside on their farm, Fellows Road, Ipswich, Mass., where they have two children, Philip Gardner, born Oct. 6, 1932 and Howard, born Oct. 11, 1887.

4. DR. HENRY AMEROSE, born August 17, 1875, E. Weare, married July 28, 1902, Bertha Brackett, born Sept. 28, 1870, Hyde Park, Mass. He is Bachelor of Arts, Colby and a graduate of the Harvard Medical school, having practiced in Needham and Holden, Mass. and Pasadena, Calif. He has specialized in tuberculosis and diseases of the respiratory tract, was in charge, as Major, of examinations on the Pacific Coast during the World War, afterward being physician in chief of the tuberculosis hospital "LaVina" near Pasadena. He conducts a clinic in Pasadena, being accepted as one of the leading authorities in the United States, lecturing frequently before Learned bodies. He found time, after 50, to become one of the leading tennis champions on the Pacific, holding many records and trophies. One child; Janet Brackett, born May 5, 1905, Needham, Mass., B.A. Occidental College, Los Angeles where she is Assistant Treasurer and business manager.


12. EDWIN PORTER, born July 4, 1848, died April 1924, La Grande, Oregon. He was a music teacher, Pontiac, Mich., where he married Henrietta Matteson, and about 1900 removed to La Grande where they conducted a music school. After his death she married Frank Jester, both being prominent members of the Baptist church. No children.

iv. JOHN BAPTIST, born (1847), died June 28, 1851 of water on the brain. He is buried "infant's tomb," Copp's Hill, Boston. His light hair in a locket with the dark hair of John Paine, his grandfather, remains his memorial.

v. ELIZABETH CLEVELAND ("Cora") was adopted, born Jan. 21, 1856, Boston, died July 1932, Minneapolis. She married (1) June 1876 at Sanborn, William L. Brookhouse, of the prominent family of Salem, Mass. He died Jan. 2, 1876. She married (2) Dr. George F. Roby, born Lancaster, N.H., a physician, associated with D. F. & J. C. Moore of Lakeport, N.H. and in the hosiery business there. Dr. Roby for some time conducted a sanitarium and removed to Minneapolis, Minn., where he died 1938. One child, (Brookhouse) Nina.

1. NINA, born 1877, married (1) George L. Wallace of Manchester, (2) Joseph O'Brien of Boston, (3) Prescott Brigham of Boston. She made her home later in life with Dr. Roby, her stepfather, in Minneapolis, continuing there since his death. No children.

vi. WILLIE, born 1864-4, adopted by Rev. Mr. and Mrs. Day. He was of the Smith family, Sanborn or vicinity. He became a respected citizen of Lawrence, Mass., married and had several children.

16. GEORGE WASHINGTON, born June 30, 1838, died Sept. 21, 1889 Merrimac, Mass., married 1870 Susan Etta Gould of Newton, N.H., born Nov. 3, 1845, died July 17, 1921, Merrimac. He was a carpenter, Manchester, N.H. from 1856 till 1874. Four children;

1. GRACE, born Nov. 17, 1872, died March 11, 1934 at Natick, Mass., married Sept. 4, 1892, William Wallace Taylor, born Newton, N.H., Aug. 13, 1874. For many years he was an antique connoisseur as an amateur until he became a professional as Curator of Henry Ford's great Edison Institute at Dearborn, Mich. They had 3 children;

1. STUART LEFAVOUR, born June 1, 1894, Newton, married Sept. 28, 1917, Hazel Cleveland. He is a draughtsman residing --- Dorchester. They have 3 children, born No. Andover, Mass., Roland Howard, born June 27, 1932, Stuart Cleveland, born May 12, 1918 and Priscilla, born May 30, 1922.

ii. GEORGE E., born 1875, died 1876.
iii. ALBERT ("Bert"), born April 15, 1877, Merrimac, married June 1, 1903, Carrie Osgood, born Oct. 7, 1878. He has been for many years with the Bixby shoe concern, Haverhill. 2 children; Norman, born April 21, 1906. He is an auto salesman, residing Olympia, Wash. One child, Adelbert Paine, Jr., born Sept. 17, 1933.
iv. ADDIE MARIA, born Feb. 2, 1861, died Feb. 12, 1927, married Harrie Weston Greene, born March 11, 1873. He is a shoe cutter. They have 6 children;
4. HARRIE MORTON, JR., born Nov. 5, 1907.
5. ELDEN EVERETT, born April 28, 1912.

17. EDWARD HARTLEY, born Aug. 15, 1842, Boston, died ———— 1898, Minneapolis, married July 20, 1862, Manchester, Adeline Hancock, born July 20, 1841, Lowell, Mass., died Oct. 1916, Lander, Wyo. In 1864 Edward Hartley Paine was a bookkeeper for the dry goods store of Otis Barton & Co., Manchester, 1866 clerk for the Concord Railroad in the Manchester Bank, 1869 Treasurer's Clerk and Teller of the bank. He went to Casselton, N.D. to re-organize for Manchester interests a bank there, returned to Manchester as Cashier of the Manchester National Bank. He later removed to North Dakota and organized the Cass County State Bank and became its President and later, with his son, Allen, organized the Hunter State Bank. Following the panic and depression of the early nineties he retired. They had 4 children;

i. CHARLES CHASE, died infancy.
ii. ALLEN HANCOCK, born April 3, 1866, Concord, N.H.; married (1) Margaret Dalrymple, Casselton, who died 1891, (2) Oct. 24, 1906, Blanche Mather, born March 2, 1871. He was a bank examiner, U.S. income tax collector and is now living, retired, at Long Beach, Calif. 4 children;
2. GEORGE STEWART, born Sept. 13, 1898, died at 18 years, Casselton, N.D.
iii. ADELINE MAY, born Jan. 6, 1869, Manchester, married Feb. 22, 1881, Casselton, Wallace Grosvenor, born Feb. 25, 1850, Birdport, Vt., died Sept. 7, 1910 in hospital, Fargo, N.D. He was a timber land owner and wholesale and retail dealer in lumber in North Dakota, Wyoming and Idaho. She resides with her son, Wallace, in San Anselmo, Calif. They had 4 children;
1. MINERVA, born Feb. 25, 1893, Casselton, died May 9, 1893, Minneapolis.

2. DOROTHY, born Sept. 12, 1895, Casselton, married April 22, 1918 Byron Davis Box. He is a stock and bond dealer, residing 67 Sunshine Ave., Sausalito, Calif., and has one son, Byron Davis, Jr., born Oct. 24, 1921, Sausalito.

3. WALLACE PAINE, born April 23, 1900, married June 6, 1923, Marguerite Askew, born Dec. 3, 1903, Casselton. He is a mining engineer, residing San Anselmo, Calif. No children.


iv. GEORGE PARKER, born Oct. 9, 1872, Manchester, married Mable Cross, born Dec. 9, 1876, Winniconi, Wis., died Parco, Wyo., Oct. 6, 1933. He was a hotel manager and is now associated with his son Earl in handling mining properties in Wyoming, Colorado and Montana. 2 children:

1. EDWIN WEBSTER, born Aug. 17, 1900, Minneapolis, married Ethel Bell, born June 25, 1907, Scotland. He is with the Harrison Finance Corp., residing at 2820 Figueroa St., Los Angeles. No children.

2. EARL HANCOCK, born Feb. 25, 1902, Minneapolis, married Margaret Elizabeth Keller, daughter of Herbert P. Keller, Mayor of St. Paul and prominent attorney whose name has been honored in parks, lakes and golf course. They reside at Casper, Wyoming where he makes his headquarters as Ass't. Superintendent of the Sinclair Oil Co. having also interests in the mining properties above referred to. They have 3 children; (1) Margaret E., born Oct. 2, 1926, Rawlins, Wyo., (2) Earl H., Jr., born Dec. 20, 1930, Parco, Wyo., and (3) Caroline, born May 7, 1935, Casper, Wyo.
THE PATTEENS OF KINGSTON, NEW HAMPSHIRE

These Pattens are descendants of William Patten, Cambridge, Mass., 1635. They are shown in Baldwin's Patten genealogy of 1907. They are given here to enable the other New Hampshire lines to differentiate themselves clearly.

Aaron Patten of the 4th generation in America, born Medford, Mass., April 16, 1717, son of William\(^2\) (Nathaniel, \(^1\) William), was married Dec. 6, 1739 to Jane Ordway of Newbury, Mass. He removed to Kingston, N.H. He died young at 31 for in 1748 she was appointed Administratrix of his estate. The last Child, William, was posthumous. After 10 years she died, none of the children being of age and James Ordway was appointed Guardian of Rebecca, Lois, Isaac and William. Aaron was admitted 2 years after his marriage as a member of the Second Church of Amesbury and was dismissed to the church at Newbury in 1744. They had 5 children:

1. REBECCA, born 1741, married 1765 Joshua Morse.
2. LOIS, born 1742, married 1767 David Ordway.
3. AARON, born 1744, died probably before 1759 as he is not mentioned when guardians were appointed for others.
4. ISAAC, born 1747, called "mariner," received share of his father's estate as a resident of Newbury.
5. WILLIAM (No. 46 in Baldwin's Pattens), born Jan. 27, 1749, Newbury, died Dec. 16, 1824 at 75, married, pb. Sept. 29, 1774 in Kingston, N.H., Mehitable Colcord, born 1751, died Jan. 4, 1826. Her will, 1825, is at Exeter (10926, probate). He was a Rev. Soldier and at West Point, 1780, in Nichol's Reg. and received £580, also 1781, Rev. Rolls. 4.226. He was on a petition with Kingston men in 1784 and was head of a family in 1790 census in Kingston, self, 3 boys and 5 females. 7 children, born Kingston, church records;

1. AARON, born 1775, died 1823, married Sarah Chase; 8 children.
2. SUSANNAH, born June 30, 1777. A Sukey Patten, married 1802 (May 18) she of Kingston, George Burroughs of Amesbury, (Kings. Rec.).
3. LOIS, born Oct. 15, 1779, married Feb. 22, 1807 (Kings. Rec.) Stephen Gale of Gilman- 
4. MEHITABLE, born Jan. 21, 1782, died Sept. 8, 1830, unmarried.
5. HANNAH, born May 3, 1785, died July 24, 1830, unmarried, 6 weeks before her sister. She made her will, 1830 (Exeter 12059). The two spinsters kept a licensed Tavern in Kingston. The Kingston church records attest: "Both were consistent in their practise as Christians."
6. ISAAC, born June 15, 1789, died Sept. 10, 1836, married June 13, 1832, Nancy Bean, both of Kingston. His estate was administered 1836 by her (Ex. 13236), no mention of children.
7. COLCORD, born Sept. 21, 1799, married, July 8, 1818, Maria R. Fletcher of Newbury- port, who died May 10, 1880 at 84. He was a carriage maker, Kingston. They had 8 children.

1. Children of Aaron\(^6\) Patten and Sarah Chase.

2. Children of Colcord Patten and Maria R. Fletcher.

i. WM. COLCORD, born June 24, 1819, died Jan. 5, 1873, married (1) June 29, 1842 at Kingston, Laura F. Prescott (daughter Rich. and Mary), who died June 14, 1858 of consumption, he then Attorney at Law. He married (2) April 13, 1860, Sarah Ann Weare, born 1827 (daughter John Weare of Kensington). He was a graduate of Dartmouth 1871, wheelwright by trade, Justice of the Peace and a Rep. and Senator at Concord. No children mentioned.

ii. JABEZ FLETCHER, born Jan. 21, 1821, died Feb. 8, 1852 of consumption, at 31, a mechanic of Kingston.

iii. MARTA ROWE, born July 2, 1823, died May 28, 1847 (K. Rec.).

iv. ICHABOD BARTLETT (No. 176, Patten Gen.), born April 28, 1825, died July 17, 1906, married Oct. 9, 1851 at Brighton, Mass., Lucy P. Smith, born Marblehead, who died Feb. 1897. He was for many years a druggist of Boston, Beech & Harrison Ave. They had 2 children;
2. JOHN K., born Aug. 13, 1859, died Sept. 6, 1866.

v. CLAUDIUS BUCHANAN, born April 7, 1828, died May 22, 1866, married June 25, 1855 at Needham, Mary D. Perkins of Keene. He was a Banker in Boston. 4 children;
1. HENRY G., born May 14, 1856, married Jan. 15, 1884 Alice B. Chapman, born 1855, Salem. They had 2 children, born Boston, Henry C., born April 25, 1886 and Ernest B., born July 6, 1890.
2. ELLEN L., born Feb. 8, 1859.
3. MARY L., born Feb. 5, 1870.
4. WILLIAM F., born July 14, 1872.


viii. MAJOR HENRY LYMAN (No. 179, Patten Gen.), born April 4, 1836, died Sept. 10, 1864. He was graduate of Harvard, 1858, engaged in Civil War, was wounded at Deep Bottom, cited for gallantry in action and made a Brig. General by brevet. He was buried in Mt. Auburn.

Who was James Patten who resided in East Kingston, N.H. and had by wife, Sarah, three children, per East Kingston records? In 1790 census he was head of a family of himself, no boys, 3 females (where was son James at age 14?)

i. JAMES, born May 21, 1776.


iii. POLLY, born June 25, 1788.
G. H. A. R. E. of some Descendants of Deacon Willis Patten of Amesbury, Mass., born Oct. 21, 1738, died Sept. 12, 1816, married 1764 Hannah Sargent, born 1745, died 1814. He was Bricklayer and REV. SOLDIER. 9 children, born Amesbury; 7 boys, 2 girls. 6 sons emigrated to Maine (Portland, Bangor, Brewer, &c.) Deacon Willis was son of Stephen (William, Nathaniel, William).


MALES BEARING PATTERN NAME, AND THEIR CHILDREN

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Birth Date</th>
<th>Marriage Date</th>
<th>Spouse</th>
<th>Place of Residence</th>
<th>Descendants</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ellis</td>
<td>1817-1828</td>
<td>1824</td>
<td>Mrs. E. Austi</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>6 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>1774</td>
<td>1774</td>
<td>Ruth Foster</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided New Brunswick and Nova Scotia. 11 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>1755</td>
<td>1755</td>
<td>Sarah Norton</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Kimball, Minn. 3 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac</td>
<td>1703-1708</td>
<td>1765</td>
<td>Lydia Kears</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Chelmsford &amp; Westford</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>1822</td>
<td>1828</td>
<td>Mary E. Preble</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>3 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francis</td>
<td>1811-1818</td>
<td>1830</td>
<td>Charles Jenkins</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>5 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francis</td>
<td>1819-1820</td>
<td>1830</td>
<td>Samuel Sawyer</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>7 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oliver</td>
<td>1703</td>
<td>1705</td>
<td>Thomas Preble</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>3 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac</td>
<td>1713-1718</td>
<td>1765</td>
<td>Lydia</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>11 children</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Wives

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Birth Date</th>
<th>Marriage Date</th>
<th>Spouse</th>
<th>Place of Residence</th>
<th>Descendants</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Fred</td>
<td>1850</td>
<td>1850</td>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Sullivan</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry</td>
<td>1850</td>
<td>1850</td>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Catskill, N.Y. 3 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>1820</td>
<td>1820</td>
<td>Susannah</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Catskill, N.Y. 3 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>1820</td>
<td>1820</td>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Catskill, N.Y. 3 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>1820</td>
<td>1820</td>
<td>Martha</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Catskill, N.Y. 3 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>1820</td>
<td>1820</td>
<td>Susan</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Catskill, N.Y. 3 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Janet</td>
<td>1840</td>
<td>1840</td>
<td>Frederick</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Catskill, N.Y. 3 children</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Sons

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Birth Date</th>
<th>Marriage Date</th>
<th>Spouse</th>
<th>Place of Residence</th>
<th>Descendants</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Charles</td>
<td>1810</td>
<td>1810</td>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Catskill, N.Y. 3 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>1811</td>
<td>1811</td>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Catskill, N.Y. 3 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>1812</td>
<td>1812</td>
<td>Martha</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Catskill, N.Y. 3 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry</td>
<td>1813</td>
<td>1813</td>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Catskill, N.Y. 3 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>izaiah</td>
<td>1814</td>
<td>1814</td>
<td>Martha</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Catskill, N.Y. 3 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Israel</td>
<td>1815</td>
<td>1815</td>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Catskill, N.Y. 3 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>1816</td>
<td>1816</td>
<td>Martha</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Catskill, N.Y. 3 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>1817</td>
<td>1817</td>
<td>Martha</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Catskill, N.Y. 3 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>1818</td>
<td>1818</td>
<td>Martha</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Catskill, N.Y. 3 children</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Daughters

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Birth Date</th>
<th>Marriage Date</th>
<th>Spouse</th>
<th>Place of Residence</th>
<th>Descendants</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Eliza</td>
<td>1815-1818</td>
<td>1830</td>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Catskill, N.Y. 3 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>1816-1819</td>
<td>1830</td>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Catskill, N.Y. 3 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jane</td>
<td>1817-1820</td>
<td>1830</td>
<td>Martha</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Catskill, N.Y. 3 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mercy</td>
<td>1818-1821</td>
<td>1830</td>
<td>Martha</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Catskill, N.Y. 3 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>1819-1822</td>
<td>1830</td>
<td>Martha</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Catskill, N.Y. 3 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>1820</td>
<td>1820</td>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Catskill, N.Y. 3 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>1821-1824</td>
<td>1830</td>
<td>Martha</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Catskill, N.Y. 3 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>1822-1825</td>
<td>1830</td>
<td>Martha</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Catskill, N.Y. 3 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martha</td>
<td>1823-1826</td>
<td>1830</td>
<td>Martha</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Catskill, N.Y. 3 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abigail</td>
<td>1824</td>
<td>1824</td>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Catskill, N.Y. 3 children</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Grandchildren

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Birth Date</th>
<th>Marriage Date</th>
<th>Spouse</th>
<th>Place of Residence</th>
<th>Descendants</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Isaac</td>
<td>1825</td>
<td>1825</td>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Catskill, N.Y. 3 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>1826</td>
<td>1826</td>
<td>Martha</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Catskill, N.Y. 3 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>1827</td>
<td>1827</td>
<td>Martha</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Catskill, N.Y. 3 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>1828</td>
<td>1828</td>
<td>Martha</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Catskill, N.Y. 3 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles</td>
<td>1829</td>
<td>1829</td>
<td>Martha</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Catskill, N.Y. 3 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry</td>
<td>1830</td>
<td>1830</td>
<td>Martha</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Catskill, N.Y. 3 children</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Great-grandchildren

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Birth Date</th>
<th>Marriage Date</th>
<th>Spouse</th>
<th>Place of Residence</th>
<th>Descendants</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Charles</td>
<td>1831</td>
<td>1831</td>
<td>Martha</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Catskill, N.Y. 3 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>1832</td>
<td>1832</td>
<td>Martha</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Catskill, N.Y. 3 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>1833</td>
<td>1833</td>
<td>Martha</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Catskill, N.Y. 3 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>1834</td>
<td>1834</td>
<td>Martha</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Catskill, N.Y. 3 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles</td>
<td>1835</td>
<td>1835</td>
<td>Martha</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Catskill, N.Y. 3 children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry</td>
<td>1836</td>
<td>1836</td>
<td>Martha</td>
<td>无缝衔接</td>
<td>Resided Catskill, N.Y. 3 children</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Source: Genealogical Record of the Patten Family, 1635-1920, compiled by J. A. and M. Anne M. Patten, published by the New England Historical and Genealogical Register, vol. 88, 1924.
THE PATTEN FAMILY OF TEMPLE, NEW HAMPSHIRE

These Pattens are descendants of William Patten of Cambridge, Mass., 1635. They are shown in Baldwin's Patten Genealogy of 1907. They are given here to enable the other New Hampshire lines to differentiate themselves clearly.

The father of John Patten who settled in Temple was John 4 (Thomas, 3 Thomas, 2 William, 1), born 1705, Billerica, married Elizabeth Frost (1717-1756) and resided in Tewksbury where all children were born until the last, Hannah, when the family had settled in Shrewsbury, Mass. John, the fourth child, born March 21, 1745 and his brother, Elijah, went to Andover, Vt., where Elijah remained.

John, between 1774 (admission to church) and 1782 (dismissal from church) removed to Temple, N.H., a wild and unsettled township, in a covered conveyance containing their household effects. He had married Mary Richardson, born Dracut, daughter of Jonathan, June 19, 1753. By 1777 he, a man of 32, was serving on the Temple Committee of Safety. April 19, 1775 John had responded to the alarm and served in Capt. Henry Abbott's Co. for 14 days. In 1777, two children having been born, he enlisted and served 40 days on the Ticonderoga expedition.

Oct. 23, 1807 he died at 62. His wife, Mary, died Feb. 1, 1834 at 81. All children, but two, were born in the new home in Temple.

1. MARY, born 1772, married James Tader, resided Andover, Vt., then Newark, N.Y. where she died.
2. RHODA, born 1775, married 1795 Joshua Warner of Andover, Vt.
3. ELIZABETH, born 1777, married Jacob Jewett of Temple and resided Weston, Vt.
4. JOHN, born June 18, 1779, died Nov. 5, 1813, married Lucy Amsden of Mason, who died 1810 at 26. 3 children;
   1. POLLY R., born 1805, died 1808.
   2. JOHN R., born Feb. 27, 1807, died July 17, 1853, married 1831 Sarah Jeffts of Boston. He was a botanic physician, Salem, Mass. They had 4 children, all dying without issue.
   3. JONAS A., born 1809, died 1809.
5. JOEL, born May 27, 1781, died Aug. 12, 1853 (1854, Temple Rec.), married 1810, Millie Spofford, born 1786, died 1879 at 91. He was a farmer, Treasurer and selectman of Temple. 5 children born Temple;
   1. EMILY S., born 1811, married 1831, Addison Gilmore. 6 children.
   2. LUCY E., born 1813, died 1830 at 17.
   3. ARTEMUS S., born 1816, died 1907, married 1842, Sarah W. Turner, 4 children.
   4. MARY C., born 1819, died 1860, married (1) 1849, John J. Richardson, married (2) 1863, Andrew C. Cochran of Hancock.
6. PRUDENCE, born 1783, died 1801.
7. HANNAH, born 1785, died 1833, married 1803, Joseph Cragin of New Ipswich, N.H., "both of Temple." They had 7 children.
8. JAMES, born Sept. 4, 1787, died Sept. 2, 1793, married 1817, Hepsibah Searl of Temple. He served with Brother Jesse in the War of 1812. 8 children born in Boston;
   1. H. AUGUSTA (1815-1899), married 1845, Wm. Eaton of Boston; 5 children.
   2. HARRIET S., born 1820, died 1822.
   3. GEORGE W., born 1822, died 1864, unmarried.
   4. HARRIET, born 1825, died 1891, married James F. Levin of London. 2 children.
6. JAMES HENRY, born April 16, 1832, died Dec. 12, 1867, married 1861, Kate C. Alden. They had 2 children who died without issue.

7. CHARLES S., born 1837, died 1893, unmarried.

ix. JESSE, born April 1, 1789, died March 21, 1827, married 1819, Lydia Baumes. She married (2) 1835, Dr. Nath. B. Kingsbury of Temple. Jesse was a mason and built the great stone bridge over the Souhegan River in New Ipswich. In 1827 she was administratrix of his estate. 3 children:
   1. MARY L., born 1820, died 1827.
   2. LYDIA M., born 1822, died 1840 at 18.
   3. SARAH B., born 1826, died 1892, married 1843, Peter H. Clark. She was a music teacher of New Ipswich.

x. JOSIAH, born 1791, died 1795.

xi. LUCY CLARK, born 1792, died 1795.

xii. JONATHAN, born Aug. 26, 1794, died Jan. 26, 1859, married (1) 1823, Rachel S. Champney, married (2) Huldah T. Knowlton. 2 children:
   1. MARY R., born 1823, died 1840 at 17.
   2. CAROLINE S., born 1825, married 1848, Capt. G. Freeman Basset of Boston, 3 children.

xiii. JOSIAH, born 1797, died 1831, married 1828, Patience Price of New Bedford.
THE PATTEN FAMILY OF BROOKLINE, NEW HAMPSHIRE AND PENOBSLOT, MAINE

In Baldwin's "William Patten of Cambridge, 1635 and his descendants" (1908) no reference is made to Nathaniel Patten of Raby (the original name of Brookline) New Hampshire. In Judge Parker's History of Brookline (1915) no reference is made to Baldwin's Pattens, but connects with them by saying that Nathaniel of Raby is supposed to have been the son of Nathaniel, who married Mary Kidder. As no Pattens had been in Brookline for a hundred years we do not know why Judge Parker made the statement. He was well known to the compiler, Howard Parker Moore, whose grandfather William H. Parker was born in the house Judge Parker used for a summer home in Brookline. However, analyzing Baldwin's Nathaniel's, four of them, father, son, grandson and great grandson, 3rd, 4th, 5th and 6th generations from William of Cambridge, it is clear, unless Baldwin was wrong, which is improbable, (he having had to search all the probate and land title records as well as vital statistics of all of Massachusetts, to differentiate his lines) the following family could NOT have produced Nathaniel Patten of Raby, who married Mehitable Blood;

3rd Gen. NATHANIEL, born 1668 Billerica, died 1718, married 1695 Hannah Ross, born 1679, married 1726, Jos. Emerson. 3 children; Hannah, 1705, Nathaniel 1707, John 1711.

4th Gen. NATHANIEL, born Billerica, Sept. 10, 1707, died Nov. 25, 1756, married Mary, daughter Enoch Kidder and Mary Hayward, who died Nov. 30, 1789 at 86, widow of Nathaniel Woodward, who became Guardian of daughter, Sarah, in Hartford, Ct. in 1757. Nathaniel Patten was a cooper and sold, 1729 shop and land, Oxford, Mass. and was reported to have gone to Windham, afterward to Stafford, Conn., but was called "late of Tolland," in guardianship proceedings, which fact Baldwin fails to comment upon. In 1757 court proceedings he was "late of Stafford" and Woodward was "late of Coventry." All the children were mentioned with the shares allotted to each.

5th Gen. NATHANIEL, 3rd child, born March 19, 1733, Windham, Ct., resided all his life in Stafford, married 1763 Esther Shed of Billerica, born 1730. He died 1813 and is buried in Stafford cemetery (West). 10 children, born Stafford among whom was

6th Gen. NATHANIEL, 2nd child (Baldwin's No. 52), born April 9, 1766, died Dec. 17, 1816, married Sept. 29, 1786 Eunice Pomeroy, daughter Deacon Joshua Pomeroy, born Dec. 11, 1767, died May 1, 1822.

We could easily have disposed of Judge Parker's assumption as to the parentage of Nathaniel of Raby by simply indicating that it was incorrect, but descendants would need to be shown the facts. Judge of probate of Hillsborough County for many years at Nashua, Judge Parker heard hundreds of cases and may in this or some other way have had special interest in the Patten line and means of finding out the fact that Nathaniel's father, Nathaniel, was originally from Tewksbury but removed to Townsend, Mass., between 1733 and 1741 and that he married Mary Kidder and that "Nathaniel of Raby is supposed to have been his son." It
may very well be, as could, possibly be found from a more complete examination of land titles in Massachusetts, that Nathaniel of Tewksbury and Townsend was father of Nathaniel of Raby but we have seen how it would have been impossible to have brought in Mary Kidder as his wife unless Baldwin made a very grave blunder. It seems entirely reasonable, however, that these PATTENS were of the Massachusetts stock beginning with Thomas in Cambridge in 1635 and that they were, therefore, of English and not of Scotch-Irish origin. Most of the Pattens of Middlesex County, Mass. and the neighboring counties were of this English stock and the name Nathaniel was very often used.

NATHANIEL PATTEN OF RABY (BROOKLINE) NEW HAMPSHIRE

Four years after the birth of his son, Nathaniel, Dec. 2, 1760, we find him buying land in Raby in that part in later controversy as "Mile Strip" or "Mile Slip." It was, Judge Parker points out, in the Southwest part of the present town of Brookline, on the road leading Southerly from Matthew Wallace's place to Perley Pierce's sawmill in South Brookline. The neighborhood, like much of Brookline, has now grown up largely to brush and some roads have been discontinued. The family homestead served for about 40 years. As to a house, Judge Parker, does not speak and, presumably, it had long since disappeared. How much land there was bought on that anniversary of the birthday of George Washington, Feb. 22, 1764, from Wm. and Martha Blanchard, we have not inquired. In 1771 Nathaniel was a taxpayer, according to his name on the town list. In April 1776 he (and not his 16-year old son, Nathaniel) took the oath of allegiance. Boys in the households of parents were not required to accept or reject this test of loyalty to the cause of the patriots. Recent examination of deeds on file at Nashua for Hillsborough County has developed that in 1772 Nathaniel's wife was Grace. She it was who on May 20, 1779 receipted for rye, pork, beans, &c. furnished by the committee of the town of Raby as subsistence for the family of her husband, not named, absent in the Continental service. These two records entail our recognizing the father, Nathaniel, as the one who served in the Revolutionary War and not Nathaniel, the son, who emigrated to Penobscot, Me. The deed (vol. 59, page 97) is from Nathaniel and Grace, his wife, to Sam Brown and conveys for 24 pounds a number of acres (amount partly obliterated but probably forty) of Raby land. It is probable that Nathaniel Patten, Sen. died before Aug. 12, 1792 as we find that a Grace Patten married in Townsend, Jacob Wetherbee of Mason, she being "of Brookline." As it is hardly likely that a 14½-year old boy would have responded when the father was still a young and able-bodied man to the call to arms, we must conclude that it was the father, Nathaniel, who fought at Bunker Hill. On that fateful day, June 17, 1775, he was with the Hollis men in Prescott's regiment. It was in the thick of the fight for these patriots were in the redoubt on the crest of the hill and the object of the repeated assaults of the British Army. Charge after charge of the seasoned infantry (after bombardment by the heavy cannon from the ships) did not dismay the defenders behind their hastily constructed, though badly conceived breastworks. It was that they
ran out of powder that changed the result of the day and caused their orderly retreat. Nathaniel Patten enlisted in Prescott's Reg., Capt. Reuben Davis' company, for 8 months, shortly after the battle. In June 1776 he enlisted in Capt. Daniel Emerson's company, Col. Joshua Wingate's Reg., which was raised to reinforce the army in Canada. He was in this service about six months. In 1777 he was one of the three-year men for Hollis, a private in the First New Hampshire Continental Regiment, Colonel Moses Nichols. But in July 1780 he is on a list of those who enlisted for 6 months and received a bounty of 510 pounds (in the depreciated currency) and also 75 bushels of rye. He served for 5 months and 19 days.

It is quite possible that this second enlistment, while the first of 3 years had some time to run, may be a true indication of service by the son, Nathaniel, who would have been of suitable age and to whom the bounty and especially the 75 bushels of rye for the family, would appeal. In 1780 it was probably the father who was at West Point in Co. 4 of Col. Joseph Cilley's regiment. In N.H. State Papers, Revolutionary Rolls, Vols. 1 and 2 these services are shown, as well as in History of Brookline. In 1781 (Hist., p. 92) William Mackintosh was hired as a recruit for Stoughton, Mass. (Company, regiment and term unknown) and opposite his name on the town list are the words "For Nath Patten for York" meaning, probably, that Mackintosh went to New York in place of Nathaniel Patten, who may have been incapacitated. It is in the next year that we find the marriage of Grace Patten to Jacob Wetherbee. In Kidder's History of the 1st N.H. Regiment (1868) only one Patten is given; "Nathaniel of Hollis, enlisted Feb. 1, 1777, discharged Jan. 25, 1780." No age is given.

Benjamin Patten mentioned by Parker (Hist., p. 95) is given no relationship with Nathaniel, nor do we know who he was. He enlisted from Raby, Jan. 1, 1777 (at the same time as did Nathaniel) but it was in "Hugh Maxwell's Co., John Bailey's Regiment for Mass." If brothers and enlisting at the same time it would be supposed that they should have sought to serve side by side, as many brothers did. In 1778 he was with his regiment at Valley Forge. He served until Dec. 31, 1779. March 7, 1780 a Company return lists him as a "deserter" which often referred to a few who anticipated their "time-up" by a few days, in this case one day. On May 3, 1778 Capt. Robert Seaver of Raby petitioned that the services of Benjamin Patten and Benjamin Osgood of Raby be credited to Raby though they had enlisted in Massachusetts regiments. Capt. Seaver was of Brookline, an ancestor of this compiler. It would seem that there is glory enough for all three Pattens.

We are left without any knowledge as to who were other children, if any, of Nathaniel Patten and Grace. One Sally Patten, who may have been a daughter, married in Townsend, May 21, 1790, James Searle of Townsend.

The following deeds would appear to apply to Nathaniel, Junior:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Acres</th>
<th>Location</th>
<th>Note</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1792</td>
<td>73</td>
<td>Raby</td>
<td>Jacob Asten, (30.243)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1795</td>
<td>52</td>
<td>Raby</td>
<td>town of Raby, (37.426)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1801</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>Brookline</td>
<td>Stephen Withington, (62.161)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

In none of these three cases is a wife mentioned. However, in 1804 we find Hetee Patten signing as wife of Nathaniel in her release of dower right in deed...
(62.161) to Matthew Wallis (Wallace) of two lots, 52 acres and 16 acres, in Brookline. The 1800 census found Nathaniel still in Raby and the last child, Mark Shattuck Patten had been born Jan. 18, 1797. The 1804 deed may be taken as evidence of the emigration to the District of Maine, the exact date of which movement we do not know. It was to a wild section called Penobscot. The story of that migration has not been held in tradition by the descendants. It was a fortunate move, for the family prospered and increased. The living descendants have shown great interest in reporting their families. The graves of Nathaniel and Mehitable, the pioneers, may still be seen, white marble slabs, in the cemetery at North Penobscot, Maine. The records in the old Patten Bible were published (1937) in a Washington magazine, the Nat'l. Gen. Society Quarterly.

Children of Nathaniel and Mehitable.

1. NATHANIEL, JR., born July 10, 1785, died July 18, 1806, at 21.
2. ABEL W., born Jan. 13, 1787, died March 12, 1859 "at 72," married Feb. 27, 1817 at Penobscot, Mary Peabody.
3. JOHN, born Oct. 6, 1788 (Bible), Oct. 4, 1789 (town record), died at sea; "no knowing" is Bible record as to when. Married April 2, 1815 at Penobscot, Margaret Redman.
4. JOEL B., born Aug. 7, 1790 (town rec.) or Aug. 9, 1791 (Bible) named omitted by Parker’s Brookline. Shattuck Genealogy, published 1855, says he died at sea April 12, 1832, married Sept. 25, 1808 Betsey Shattuck, born Nov. 11, 1791 (daughter of Nathaniel Shattuck of Hollis, born 1746). They were "of Medford" and were married in Boston, he being 18 at the time. (See B. Mar. 1752-1809, p. 500.) Children;
   1. ELIZABETH, married Joseph Lawrence of Pepperell, Mass., which might indicate that Joel and Betsey did not go to or remain in Maine.
   2. ANN MARIA, ---- died young.
   3. HARRIET, ----
   4. JOEL, ----
5. MEHITABLE, born Dec. 5, 1792 (Bible), Dec. 6, 1793 (town records). No death in Bible; "not knowing" it says. "Married a Palmer" is the only other note. These would indicate that probably, as he was not well known to the Maine branch, that Mehitable and Palmer remained in the vicinity of Brookline.
6. MIGHILL, a name carried down in the Maine family, (suggesting origin as a form of Michael?), born March 14, 1795 (town record) May 4 (Bible record), died Feb. 27, 1782 at 87. March, Oct. 6, 1821, Katherine Condon, born June 22, 1802, Brooksville, Me., died Dec. 9, 1877. He fought in the War of 1812 on Lake Champlain and on the great lakes. He enlisted in the Navy and was in two battles. 9 children;
   1. MIGHILL P., born Oct. 7, 1822, married March 13, 1846, Julia Ann Bowden, resided and are buried Orland, Me. 6 children.
   2. MARY I, born April 15, 1824.
   3. SAMUEL D., born May 2, 1826, died Sept. 10, 1903 at 77, married Nov. 11, 1854, Lucy Leach, born July 26, 1830, died April 4, 1909, Lynn, Mass. For over 30 years he was a Grand Banks fisherman. 7 children.
   5. CATHARINE E., born Sept. 24, 1829, died Feb. 13, 1884.
   6. REBECCA L., born Sept. 23, 1832, married Samuel Staples of Penobscot. Had some children; "no living children" reported.
   7. CHARLOTTE N., born April 25, 1836, died March 14, 1852.
   8. PELAG N., born Aug. 25, 1839, drowned at sea, April 24, 1870 at 31. Married Eliza Ann Heath of Penobscot. They had one son, Peleg N., who resided Boothbay Harbor, Me.
   9. ALPHEUS H., born April 22, 1846, died July 4, 1889 at 41.
7. MARK SHATTUCK, born Jan. 18, 1797, died March 15, 1868, married April 17, 1823, Rhoda Connor of Penobscot, daughter of John. They resided Blue Hill, Me. where 7 children were born, and at Penobscot.


10. **ELBRIDGE C.**, born July 14, 1845, died Dec. 4, 1893, Brewer, married Feb. 25, 1864, Brewer, Caroline Leach of Brewer, born Jan. 1840, Penobscot, died April 1912, Brewer. 3 children; Frank C., born Sept. 19, 1869, married Oct. 18, 1892, Brewer, Mary E. Mayo, born Orono, Nov. 21, 1870. They reside 66 Curtis St., West Somerville and have one child; Helen M., born Brewer, May 18, 1898, married Nov. 27, 1924, Somerville, Sherman Keene, born Waldoboro, a musician. 2 and 3 children of Frank and Mary were, Fred W., born Oct. 26, 1871, died July 18, 1895, unmarried, and Everett E., born Dec. 4, 1883, died Oct. 19, 1907, unmarried.

1. **Children of Mighill P. Patten and Julia Ann Bowden.**

   i. **KATE**, married Amos Hanson and had children.

   ii. **WILLIAM.**

   iii. **CALVIN EDWARD**, born Feb. 18, 1856, died April 27, 1898 at Hong Kong, married Nettie Bell Dorr, born Sept. 1, 1862, Orland, died Dec. 23, 1916, Chelsea. He was first mate on ship R.R. THOMAS, res. Orland. 1 son:


   iv. **SAMUEL**, married Eva Cole of Bucksport. 2 living children:

   1. **INA**, born April 3, 1902, married June 6, 1922, Timothy Sullivan, born May 12, ,Butte, Montana. He is a scenic artist in moving pictures. She is Burbank, Calif. editor of "The Valley Times," residing Burbank. No children.

   2. **EVA MARGUERITE**, born , married Manley Abbott. 2 children:

      (1) **BERNICE**, married Frank Russell of Bath and has 2 children; Donald Frank, born July 4, 1934, and Manon Joyce Russell, born Oct. 3, 1935.

      (2) **LINWOOD**, born , married Pearl Suckworth of Brookfield, Me.

   v. **LIDA**, born April 21, 1879, Bucksport, died June 14, 1936, Saco, married Jan. 1896, Watertown, Mass., Edward James Foreman Hood Rubber Co. She married (2) Nov. 25, 1935, Charles E. Meade of Bucksport, who died Saco, June 26, 1936, 12 days after his wife. 3 children:


vi. MARY J., born 1884, Penobscot, died 1906, Ashland, Me., married Samuel P. Holt of Orland, born Blue Hill 1816, died Orland 1893. 7 children:
   1. ELWELL P., born Blue Hill, 1844, whereabouts unknown.
   2. E. SPARROW, born Blue Hill, 1847, died 1894, storekeeper, Orland, not married.
   4. ELDESSA, born 1853, died Bucksport 1876, married Warren Palmer of Bucksport, no children.
   5. SAMUEL B., born Orland 1856, died Orland 1936, married Mary A. Cotton, born 1869; 2 children, Leah, born 1888 and James, born 1887.
   6. LOUISA, born Orland 1860, died 1884, buried Orland.

2. Children of Samuel D. Patten and Lucy Leach.


ii. ALICE C., born Jan. 10, 1860, died Nov. 12, 1925, married No. 23, 1895 at Penobscot, Otis Leach.

iii. FREMONT B., born April 10, 1862, married Nov. 11, 1888, Mabel W. Leach of Penobscot, born 1861, died 1918, Bangor. He married (2) July 18, 1920, widow, Mrs. Lelia Snowman, born Dec. 15, 1890. He resides Orland, for 26 seasons engaged in lumbering and stores his farm of 185 acres, as shown in interview, June 10, 1937, by Bangor Daily News. 2 children, born Orland—by first wife;

1. MOSCOE E., born May 18, 1893, married Oct. 21, 1924, Eudora May Rice, born Cambridge, March 19, 1900. He is a Panul Hall market salesman, having served overseas in the World War; resides Lombard Terrace, Arlington, Mass. They have 2 children; Patricia Jane, born Nov. 16, 1925, and Warren Harvey, born Sept. 6, 1927, both in Boston.

2. DR. WARREN W., born May 12, 1897, married April 4, 1925, Waterville, Fern Worthley, born 1898, Fairfield. He is a graduate of the University of Maryland and is a Dentist, residing Livermore Falls, Me. 3 children, born L.F., Pauline, born 1925, Otis, born 1927 and Norma, born 1930.


v. LOENA ALICE, born Feb. 16, 1886, Cambridge, unmarried, residing at home, occupation, bookkeeper.

v. ABBIE J., born Aug. 2, 1867, died March 18, 1916, married June 16, 1889, George M. Perkins of Penobscot, born Feb. 4, 1863, Penobscot where he is a farmer and road commissioner. 4 children;
1. RIAL L., born Aug. 23, 1890, married Esther Steele of Castine. They have 3 children, born Castine, where he is a plumber; Vaughan, born April 1921, Katherine, born Jan. 1923 and Cynthia, born Jan. 1925.

2. MINNIE P., born March 9, 1890; married Gerald H. Day of East Eddington, a milk dealer residing Castine. 2 children, Geraldine, born Aug. 23, 1923 and Jeanne, born April 13, 1929.

3. LEANDER C., born May 25, 1901, married Sue Norton of Castine where he is a painter and yachtsman. 2 children, Gilman, born July 10, 1920, Orland, Robert, born April 1, 1922, Castine.


5. CYNTHIA, born Jan. 16, 1892, died Feb. 1919, a teacher, Washburn, Me.

vi. ROSCOE H., born June 20, 1870, married Ella S. Stevens of Lynn. They reside on the original Nathaniel Patten homestead in Penobscot, the fifth generation of Pattens on the land.

vii. LUCY P., born July 1, 1885, died Dec. 28, 1931, married Dec. 4, 1906, Camden, Leon L. Leach, born June 30, 1885, Penobscot. He is engaged in newspaper work, residing Ashland, Me., son of Francis Leach and Elizabeth Littlefield. 6 children born Rockland and Belfast;


2. SIBYL HORTENSE, born Jan. 21, 1909, graduate University of Maine, resides 19 Linden St., Westerly, R.I., a school teacher.


5. MABEL ELIZABETH, born Jan. 1, 1915, graduate Gorham Normal School, resides Ashland.

6. LEON FERNALD, born 1917, resides Ashland.
These Pattens are descendants of William Patten of Cambridge, Mass., 1635. They are shown in Baldwin's Patten Genealogy of 1907. They are given here to enable the other New Hampshire line to differentiate themselves clearly.

John Patten of the 6th generation was born Oct. 4, 1755 at Norton, Mass., the son of John\(^5\) (John,\(^4\) John,\(^3\) Nathaniel,\(^2\) William\(^1\)). John\(^5\) was born Stoughton, Mass. Aug. 1, 1731, married 1755, Abigail Makepeace. He was in Col. Daggett's Reg. 1776, Capt. Robinson's Co. 1778, also in Col. Wade's Reg. and in Col. Chapman's Reg. He was a strong and vigorous man. Hence his extensive service at an age when sons usually served. This was because the son, John, though old enough, was a hunchback and he had no other son to go into the War. He died Dec. 28, 1803 when his son, John\(^6\) had been a resident of Westmoreland for some 15 years.

The son lived only 12 years after the father, dying Aug. 26, 1815, 3 days after making his will "weak in body" (Cheshire Co., N.H. probate) giving all to eldest son, Asa, except a dollar to each of the other 4 sons, Asa to support his mother, Jerusha Wood, who removed to Coventry, Vt. and resided with her son, Asa. Hurd's Hist. Sullivan Co. in error in calling John\(^5\) "nailmaker," born in Ireland, settled in Norton, married Abigail Makepeace. John and Jerusha had 8 children:

1. **ABIGAIL**, born 1786, died 1795.
2. **ASA**, born Jan. 23, 1788, died Nov. 4, 1845, Coventry, Vt., married 1815, Norton, Cynthia Field who survived him 51 years, surviving all her children and dying with grandchildren. He served in the War of 1812 from Norton, Mass. 5 children, born Westmoreland.


4. **CYNTHIA**, born 1818, died 1884, married 1838, Coventry, Wheeler N. Gray. He married (2) Eunice Ross and died 1893. They had 4 children; Daniel P., Helen C., Asa N., and Frank W.


7. **REV. RUSSELL**, born Aug. 6, 1827, died Jan. 26, 1871, married 1851, Caroline A. Wilder. He was a Methodist Minister residing Morrisville, Vt. They had 6 children;

   (1) **BERTRAM** F., born 1857, died 1876 at 21.
   (2) **FRED** A., born 1859, died 1890, married 1888 Anna M. Stoughton.
   (3) **ELLA** F., born 1862, married 1887 Preton Tillotson of E. Montpelier, Vt.
   (4) **INEEZ** A., born 1864, married 1868, Clayton Cornell of Cambridge, Vt.
   (5) **LILLA** C., born 1866.
   (6) **CHARLES** H., born 1868, died 1871.
iii. A child, born 1790, died 1792.
iv. SAMPSON, born 1792, died after 1850, a "clothier," residing Norton, Dedham, Mass. and Westmoreland, N.H. He married (1) Lucy Field, his cousin, daughter of Solomon Field and Lucy Patten. He removed to Maine and married (2) there, having in all, it is said, 16 children of whom the only ones known are; William S., born 1815, died young, accidentally, Sarah A., born 1817, Warren and Harriet.
v. DANIEL, born Jan. 18, 1804, died March 7, 1873, married 1820 Cyrena Shelley (1797-1835), married (2) 1836, Myra Hutchins (1804-1856), married (3) 1859 at Bellows Falls, Sally French of Keene (1809-1868). He was a farmer and carpenter and died, instantly, at his son's (Daniel), at 79. 3 children;
1. DANIEL W. (No. 239), born Feb. 24, 1822, married 1845 Elizabeth E. Heustis, residing Westmoreland, a civil engineer, Justice of the Peace and Rep. 1883-4; 2 children; Ella E., born 1847, married 1875 Albourne F. Abbott, both of W., Martha Cyrena, born 1849.
2. GEORGE E., born 1828, married 1850, Caroline B. Wheeler. They adopted a son, Clinton A.
3. ELMIRA C., born 1842, died 1885 at 23, unmarried.
vii. WILLIAM (No. 153), born Sept. 23, 1797, died July 12, 1873, married (1) 1824, Alfreda Aldrich (1803-1845), married (2) 1849 Hannah Brockway, who died 1863. He resided in Pomfret and Sutton, Vt., but chiefly in E. Westmoreland. 7 children;
2. ALFREDA, born 1827, died 1899, married 1847, Seth C. Hall, residing Keene, 5 children; Lucinda A., Wm. C., George E., Forrest W., and Frank P.
3. SUSAN G., born 1829, married 1848, Gordon Hall (1821-1862), 5 children; Rinaldo R., Emmogene S., Quincy G., and Dora W.
5. HENRY, born 1835, died 1898.
6. SARAH C., born 1838, married 1859, Otis Hutchins (1838-1891), 4 children; Emma F., William O., Walter S., and Jessie M.
viii. SARAH, born 1800, died 1809 at 9.
INDEX, BORN TO NAME OF PATTEN

The following are not indexed: John, Mary, Matthew, Samuel, Sarah, Robert, William.

A
Aaron, 171
  F., 61
  K., 56
Abbie, 146
  A., 31
  J., 104
Abigail, 56, 61, 64, 77, 96, 121, 135, 137, 146
Abe, 146
Ainsley
Adeline,
Agnes,
Adelbert,
Adam,
A.
Actor, 7, 67, 113, 114.
  115, 116, 117, 119, 120,
  121, 123, 124, 125, 126,
  127
Ada M., 40
A. Dana, 56
Adam, 123
  N., 21
Addie, 73
Adelbert, 147
Adeline, 104
Adoniram, J., 146
Agnes, 41, 44
  E., 145
Alnazy H., 146
Albert, 149
  A., 197
  E., 25
  S., 74
Alden, 150
Alexander, 16, 19, 20, 21, 24, 27
Alfreda, 188
Alfred, 147
  F., 33
  H., 73
  L., 146, 147
Alice, 29
  C., 184
  J., 146
  M., 54, 150
  S., 122
Alma, 150
  C., 38
Almira, 188
Alpheus H., 182
Alphonso 0., 73
Alonzo, 78
  E., 74
  R., 149
Ambrose, 117, 128
Amory H. L., 122
Amos, 104
Andrew M., 58, 59
  S., 58
  J., 120
Ann (Anne), 28, 28, 32, 56, 132
  W., 31
Anna, 49
  B., 125
  M., 177, 182
Anne S., 148
Anne, 148
  A., 161
  E., 147
  L., 74
  M., 31, 146, 149
  R., 190
  W., 33
Arnold J., 129
Artemus S., 177
Arthur, 148, 151
  B., 73
  H., 34
  W., 144
Asa, 187
Asher, 120
Asenath, 33
Audrey M., 146
Augusta H., 177
  J., 149
Barbara H., 122
Benjamin, 181
  F., 72
  P., 145
  W., 183
Bernice E., 104
Bertha A., 34
  B., 148
  J., 147
Bertram F., 187
Bessie B., 25
Blanche, 146, 151
Bradford, 146
Bradley, 72
Bryant Mc. L., 122
  W., 183
Byers Mc. L., 121
  8
Caldwell O., 182
Callista L., 154
Calvin E., 165
Caroline, 121
  A., 188
  S., 190
  W., 36
Carolyn, 79
Carrie B., 59
  E., 31
  H., 148
Catherine, 74, 79, 106
  E., 182
Charles, 26, 150
  A., 76, 122, 187
  B., 73
  E., 49, 63
  F., 148
  H., 33
  L., 189
  R., 187
  S., 180
  T., 121, 122, 168
  V., 79
  W., 144, 145
Charlotte, 76, 121, 127
  E., 33
  H., 182
Christian (Christina), 88, 95
Christine H., 78
Chester S., 93, 95, 106, 107,
  110
Clara, 52
  L., 149
  P., 52, 146
Clarence W., 34
  A., 73, 149
Claribel, 181
Clarissa, 96
  0., 33
Claude H., 150
Claudius B., 172
Clement H., 74
Clinton A., 24, 186
Clyde G., 122
Cochran (Coffran), 86, 89,
  96, 98, 105, 107
Colcord, 177, 172
Cynthia, 157
  A., 122
Cyrus, 35
Dallas, 106
Dana A., 53
Daniel, 53, 72, 132, 136,
  137, 197, 198
David, 14, 15, 19, 20, 21,
  22, 24, 27, 29, 49, 56,
  56, 71, 72, 75, 78,
  119, 120, 145, 147, 151
Deborah, 29, 35, 50
Della, 107, 148
Dora M., 106, 109
Dorcas, 124
Doris E., 149
Dorothy, 149, 150, 151
Douglas, 149
Drusilla P., 147
Dora H., 106
Edgar, 106, 148
Edith, 106, 149
Edmund, 120
Edward, 33, 77, 144, 149,
  188
Edwin, 78, 122
Eugene, 146, 150
Elbridge, 151
Eleanor, 147
Eliza, 77, 79, 90, 92,
  106, 107, 121, 149
Elijah, 177
Elia, 56, 148, 187, 188
Elen, 26, 74, 106
Elmer, 149, 187
Elmira, 168
Elsie, 147
Elvert, 149
Elvira, 151
Emery, 127, 183
Emily, 106, 177
Emma, 31, 58, 76, 183
Emeline, 106, 128
Ernest, 38, 66, 150, 188
Esther, 74, 77
Ethel, 148
Eugene, 149
Eunice, 38, 127
Eva, 183
Evelyn, 106, 149
Everett, 107, 183
Ezra, 72
Fannie, 52, 106, 120, 149
Flavius, 152
Florence, 33, 78, 107
Forrest, 107, 188
Francis, 48, 66, 61, 127,
  149, 180, 172
Frances, 74, 93, 150, 172
Francine, 150
Frank, 35, 36, 73, 105,
  106, 107, 180, 185,
  188
Francis, 73
Fred, 106, 150, 153, 187,
  188
Frederick, 149
Freeman, 100
Frement, 184
INDEX OF NAMES OTHER THAN PATTEN

Middle initials are omitted.

ABRAHAM, 73
ABRETT, 54, 97, 177, 185
ACKERMAN, 179
ADAMS, 8, 24, 31, 32, 44, 59, 91, 123, 124, 142
ADLIN, 6, 32, 44, 117
ALEBRIGHT, 54
ALCOCK, 96
ALDEN, 74, 177
ALDRICH, 188
ALLEN, 63
ALLS, 69, 71
ALLEN, 121, 126, 141, 144, 147
AMES, 185
AMIDEN, 177
ANDERSON, 22, 23, 31, 34, 65
APPLETON, 24
AORTY, 76
ARMS, 173, 174
ARNOLD, 12, 35
ARVIDSEN, 129
ASTEN, 181
ATKINSON, 150
ATWELL, 98
AWOD, 24, 78, 77, 95, 105, 108, 109
AUSTIN, 148
AVERILL, 34
BADGER, 187
BAKER, 24, 28, 146
BAILEY, 33, 34, 102, 107, 139, 144, 145, 161, 183
BAIN, 144, 149
BALM, 14, 125, 177, 187, 121
BALE, 151
BALL, 34, 188
BARKER, 56
BARNES, 56, 77
BARNETT, 14
BARRITT, 96
BARNES, 23, 26, 27
BARNSS, 35, 187
BASSETT, 178
BATE, 61, 147
BATES, 164
BAUMS, 178
BEAN, 71, 51, 171
BELL, 12, 13, 14, 16, 21, 28, 27, 29, 90, 92, 117
BENNETT, 107, 163
BERKE, 37, 30
BESSELE, 128
BESSON, 139, 142
BENEDIC, 148
BEVINGTON, 74
BUTWICK, 105
BUTEWICK, 110, 148
BQUIFORD, 36
BIGELOW, 187
BILLS, 102
BIRD, 54
BLOOM, 12
BLAIR, 102
BLAKE, 96, 97
BLANCHARD, 65, 120, 180
BLAXON, 97
BETTEN, 184
BUSS, 38
BLOOD, 78, 77, 179
BLOUNT, 24, 27, 74
BLOUNT, 98, 125
BOND, 32
BONNET, 129
BOWMAN, 128
BOWDEN, 129, 182, 185
BOWKER, 121
BOYD, 56, 148
BOYCE (BOI8-BOYS), 10, 22, 53, 76, 77
BOCKETT, 129
BRADSHAW, 115, 114, 119
BRADLEY, 74, 121
BRAINARD, 166
BRALEY, 97, 102
BRAY, 126
BRIDGER, 73
BRIDGES, 142, 145, 148
BROOKS, 128
BROAD, 74
BROCK, 65
BROCKWAY, 188
BROOKS, 95, 146, 183
BROWN, 24, 51, 53, 56, 62, 64, 73, 104, 120, 123, 131, 134, 141, 145, 146, 180
BRUSH, 46
BRYANT, 22, 122
BUCKINGHAM, 129
BUKER, 120, 121
BULLARD, 81, 52, 53
BULLOCK, 104
BAMFORD, 92, 94, 95, 99, 103, 104, 128
BUNTING, 72
BURNHAM, 25, 120
BURNS, 62
BURKE, 33
BURRILL, 75
BURREN, 121
BURROWS, 108, 110, 171
BUSELL, 121
BUTLER, 149
BUTMAN, 126, 139
BUTTICK, 105
BUTTERFIELD, 123
CADE, 138
CAINALLDE, 118
CAHAN, 148
CASON, 144
CALHOUN, 107
CALLWELL, 27, 88, 96
CALF (CALIF), 65
CALLEY, 104
CAMPBELL, 123, 134, 135, 145
CANDACE, 126, 130
CANDY, 37
CANN, 146, 147, 148, 150
CARLTON, 101
CARTHOUSE, 32
CARR, 48, 49, 50
CARTER, 34, 127
CARVEL, 56
CASS, 52
CASSELL, 99, 142
CATHERA, 138
CAYANON, 86
CAYFORD, 37
CHADBOURNE, 119
CHALMERS, 30
CHAMBERLAIN, 28, 34
CHAPMAN, 178
CHANDLER, 22, 26, 28, 29, 32, 146, 140
CHAPMAN, 65, 144, 149, 172, 187
CHASE, 54
CHASE, 6, 17, 45, 49, 50, 56, 58, 59, 76, 77, 106, 120, 171
CLARK, 47, 50, 59, 61, 66, 68, 89, 90, 101, 104, 107, 114, 127, 148, 178, 186
CILLY, 181
CLAGT, 17
CLARKSON, 92
CLEAVES, 17
CLEMENT, 53
CLIFFORD, 39
CLOUGH, 93
CLIFF, 149
CORN, 73
COHN, 77
COWAN, 75, 77
COCHRA, 9, 10, 24, 35, 70, 86, 89, 92, 122, 177
COFFIN, 122
COOK, 62, 145
COOLIDGE, 24
COLLINS, 56, 127
CONANT, 77
CONDON, 182
CONNOR, 182
CONNOLLY, 183
CONNAR, 78
COOK, 197
CORNING, 142, 149
COTTON, 34, 184
CRAIN, 177
CRANE, 33, 37, 106
CRAWFORD, 37
CRONK, 48, 90, 91, 92
CRONKITE, 118, 128
CROSBY, 137, 154, 146
CROWELL, 154, 150
CURRIER, 54, 77, 78, 105, 106
CURTIS (CUTFICE), 31, 38, 65, 121, 122, 128, 129
CUSHING, 36
DABNEY, 40, 45
DAME, 96, 144
DANIELS, 32
DAVE, 180
DARRE, 34
DART, 62
DAVIDSON (DAVISON), 16, 36, 96
DAY, 105
DEARBORN, 53
DEYALL, 34
DE CESEDA, 73
DE COES, 102
DECKER, 128
DEERING, 120
DELEHANTY, 39
DEERING, 47
DIETZ, 106
DICER, 51, 53
DICKSON, 37
DICKET, 27, 32, 34, 44, 46, 51
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Sutherland</td>
<td>85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sweeley</td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sykes</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sponds</td>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sullivart</td>
<td>22, 23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sweeney</td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sykell</td>
<td>69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Symonds</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taggart</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tate</td>
<td>121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tatten</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taylor</td>
<td>30, 128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tarrant</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tate</td>
<td>121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tatten</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taylor</td>
<td>38, 128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tebbuts</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tedford</td>
<td>146, 147, 148</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Timple</td>
<td>78, 79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tenney</td>
<td>99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Teri</td>
<td>46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thisseu</td>
<td>99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thompson</td>
<td>85, 121, 129, 133, 134, 160</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thorne</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tillooton</td>
<td>187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tennessean</td>
<td>66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tofey</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tolford</td>
<td>19, 23, 24, 27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Torkin</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Toccker</td>
<td>142</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tooke</td>
<td>183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Toothaker</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Topping</td>
<td>184</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Troutelotte</td>
<td>128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Towne</td>
<td>102, 119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Townsend</td>
<td>38, 58, 172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tomle</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Travis</td>
<td>146</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Treeworoy</td>
<td>128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trotter</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Truebrell</td>
<td>93</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tubb</td>
<td>77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tucker</td>
<td>75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Turner</td>
<td>50, 56, 117, 137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tutt</td>
<td>139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tuttle</td>
<td>148</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Twining</td>
<td>83</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Upton</td>
<td>53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Van Antwerp</td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Van Buren</td>
<td>52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Van de Water</td>
<td>82</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Van Kass</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Varney</td>
<td>124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Varnum</td>
<td>47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vlcry</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Voorhees</td>
<td>97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Votaw</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wade</td>
<td>187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wadeon</td>
<td>47, 53, 172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wadron</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walker</td>
<td>12, 16, 22, 28, 34, 36, 69, 85, 104, 106, 129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wallace</td>
<td>20, 27, 29, 78, 92, 180, 182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walta</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ward</td>
<td>36, 84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Warmwell</td>
<td>129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ware</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Warner</td>
<td>54, 106, 141, 177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Warren</td>
<td>23, 39, 61, 72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Washington</td>
<td>120, 180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wason</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Waters</td>
<td>23, 146</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Waterhouse</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Watson</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wayng</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Weber</td>
<td>31, 128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Weare</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wells</td>
<td>101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wentworth</td>
<td>27, 85, 120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wesley</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Weston</td>
<td>28, 146</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wetherbee</td>
<td>124, 180, 181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Weeiler</td>
<td>7, 16, 51, 115, 114, 117, 188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Weicher</td>
<td>99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whipple</td>
<td>35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whittaker</td>
<td>77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whitcomb</td>
<td>147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>White</td>
<td>25, 88, 99, 101, 132, 188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whitford</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whiman</td>
<td>148</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whitmore</td>
<td>121, 124, 125</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whitenet</td>
<td>36, 106, 172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whittier</td>
<td>53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wiggins</td>
<td>62, 105, 122, 140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilbur</td>
<td>129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilder</td>
<td>187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilkes</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilgenoth</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilkins</td>
<td>77, 106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Willet</td>
<td>84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Williams</td>
<td>37, 85, 150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Williamson</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Winchell</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wingate</td>
<td>181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Winter</td>
<td>148</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wise</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilson</td>
<td>3, 10, 87, 83</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wissell</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Withington</td>
<td>77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wood</td>
<td>96, 110, 144, 146, 172, 187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Woodbridge</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Woodbury</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Woodward</td>
<td>61, 82, 87, 97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worcester</td>
<td>66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Workmen</td>
<td>89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worthley</td>
<td>184</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wright</td>
<td>188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wyman</td>
<td>126, 144, 148</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Young</td>
<td>146</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>